

# PIONEER FAMILIES OF THE WEST VIRGINIA

SWISHER+ROMINE FAMILY  
ANCESTRY AND DESCENDENTS.

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST  
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS.

R.C.(ANNA ROMINE)SWISHER Et Al..

DATE MICROFILM  
March 28, 1972  
ITEM ON ROLL  
3  
CAMERA NO.  
SLC 7  
CATALOGUE NO.  
874354

SWISHER

NICHOLSON

HUGHES

\*\*\*JOHN\*\*\*  
\*SWISHER\*

\*JOHN C.\*\*\*\*\*

\*\*\*\*\*ROMINE\*\*\*\*\*

\*ROBERT STUTLER\*\*

\*DENNIS CARDER\*\*\*\*\*

\*\*\*\*\*PHOEBE STUTLER\*\*\*

\*JONATHAN HUGHES\*\*\*\*\*

\*SARAH ABAGAIL JACKSON\*\*\*

\*SARAH HUGHES\*MARTHA MILLE\*

\*ELIZABETH CONNELLY\*\*\*\*\*

\*ISABEL MALTBY\*ROBERT JACKSON\*\*

\*\*ELIZABETH SEAMAN\*\*WM HALLETT\*\*\*

\*\*GEORGE WOOLSEY\*\*\*\*\*THOMAS FONES\*\*\*

\*JOHN STRICKLAND\*\*\*\*\*REBECCA CORNELL\*\*

\*LEAH HUGHES\*AMANDA MELVINEY CARDER\*\*\*\*

\*\*AMANDA MELVINEY NICHOLSON\*JOHN W\*\*\*\*\*

\* JOHN JACKSON\*SARAH WOOLSEY\*\*\*\*\* ROMINE\*\*\*

\* RICHARD CLINTON SWISHER\*\*SUSANNAH ROMINE\*\*\*\*\*

\*. LOYAL C SWISHER\*OPAL F SWISHER\*ROXIE SWISHER\*\*

\*MINNIE L SWISHER\*PAUL R SWISHER\*PAULINE SWISHER\*\*

\* RICHARD C SWISHER JR\*SARAH SWISHER\*JEAN SWISHER\* \*

\* PETER HOMEYN\*CLAAS ROMINE\*SYMEON ROMINE\*JAN ROMINE \*

\* ANNETJE HOMEYN\*REBECCA VAN VORHEES\*ELIZABETH ROMINE\*\*

\*ELIZABETH OUTWATER\*NICHOLAS HOMEYN\*PETER THE ROMAN\*\*\*\*\*

\*JOHATHAN CARDER\*\*WILLIAM CARDER\*\*ELIZABETH BENNETT\*\*\*\*\*

\*SAERAJ HOMEYN\*\*ISSAAC HOMEYN\*\*GIACOMO DE FERENTINO.(ROMANTI)\*

\*\*\*ISABELLA DE RUCHAM\*THOMAS DE LEICHESTER\*GIERTIE PEITERS WYCOFF\*\*\*\*\*

ROMINE

CARDER

STUTLER

\* By Pinkney W Saurborn  
\* Husband of Opal F Swisher

This copy dedicated to-  
(a branch of the Tree)  
and Family OF..

Frederickson

Seen here-left  
Terry Eugene  
Frederickson.  
Son, of Vonda Jean  
Swisher  
Gr. son of.  
R.C.Swisher, Sr.  
Graduating Class ,1972  
Antioch High School

A Study in  
Ancestry

929.273  
Sw 65b



# DEDICATION



924273  
Sw 65s

Mr. and Mrs. R.C. Swisher.

\*\*\*

(The Honeymoon Carriage)

..And The Family Of..

This then will be an attempt to put together a suitable tribute to two wonderful people, and to their posterity. It will also deal with the ancestry of these as can be found...

Richard Clinton Swisher, born November 16, 1876, in Doddridge County. A son of John and Amanda Melviney (Nicholson) Swisher

Suzanne (Romine) Swisher, born June 1, 1880, also Doddridge County, State of West Virginia.. She was the daughter of John Calvin Romine, and Amanda Melviney (Carder) Romine..

Doddridge County, West Virginia, is located in the North Central portion of West Virginia, The State having been formed from the Mother State of Virginia. June 23, 1863 and during the Civil War Crisis.. Deciding to remain Neutral of and on the Slavery Question. its People found that this could not be so. and ultimately became a reluctant part of the Northern Cause, although many of its Citizenry chose otherwise and many instances, saw brother facing brother upon the many Battlements through the State, during those fateful and unhappy years ... Doddridge County is also in the Great Gas field of that part of Western Virginia, and much of the Natural Gas of that Region was of great importance to growing industries through the State.... and piped to other more suitable Industrial sites..

Richard C. Swisher, although born and raised to adulthood, in this atmosphere or part Agriculture and part Oil and Gas country, thought to better his own and by constant study was able to begin public School teaching at an early age..

At right is  
An old Photo  
showing the  
old school  
where Mr.  
Swisher was  
teaching, before leaving  
the profession  
for a career  
in the Postal  
service.  
Mr. Swisher  
can be seen  
as he was then  
and the names  
of his pupils  
will have to  
remain anonymous.



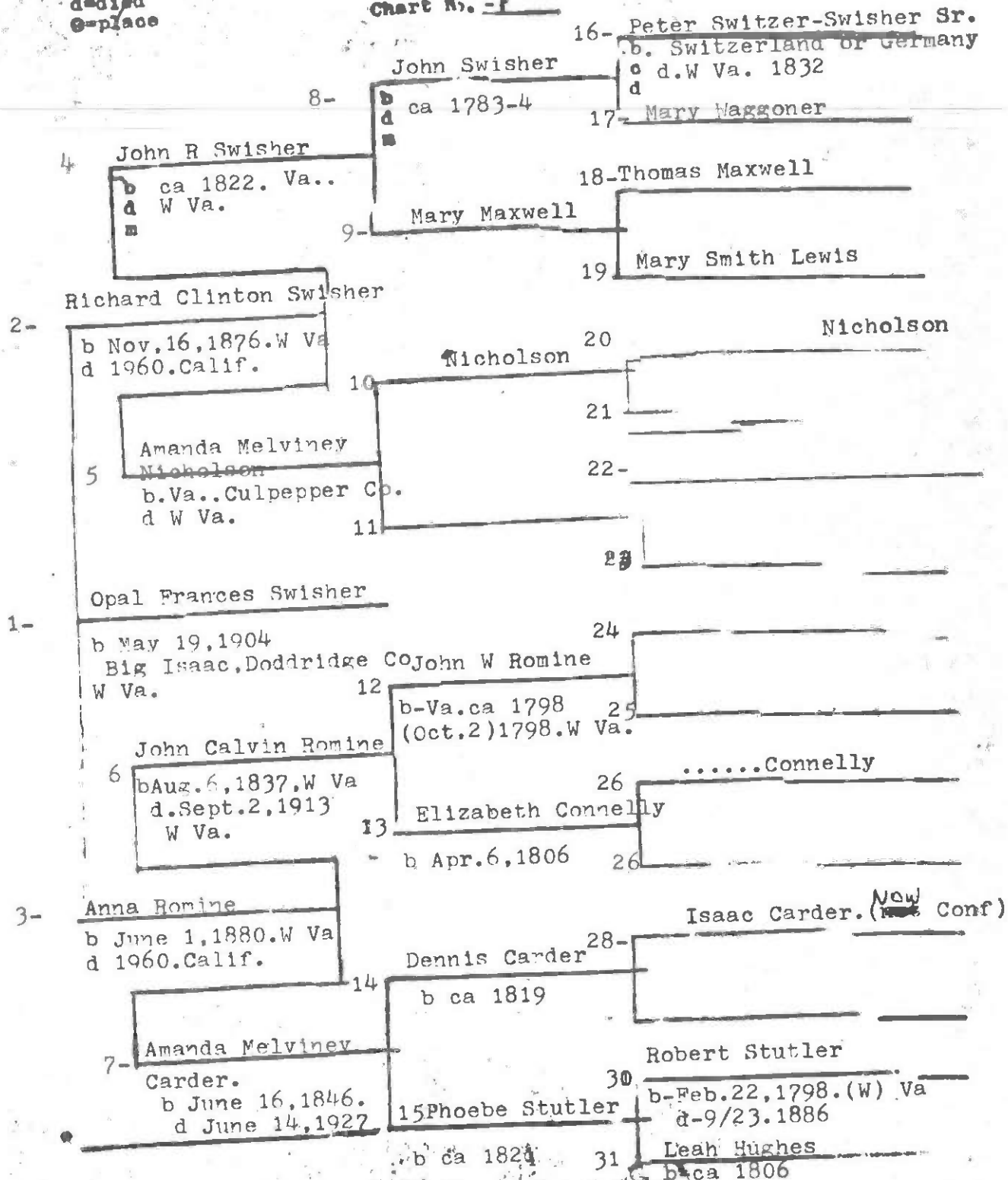
SWISHER\*ROMINE.

b=born  
c=Circa (About)  
d=died  
e=place

Ancestral Chart

Chart No. - 1

#.Doubled  
nt of lower deno  
Example. 2 to 4.etc.  
3 to 6.etc..



Spouse # 1. Pinkney W Saurborn

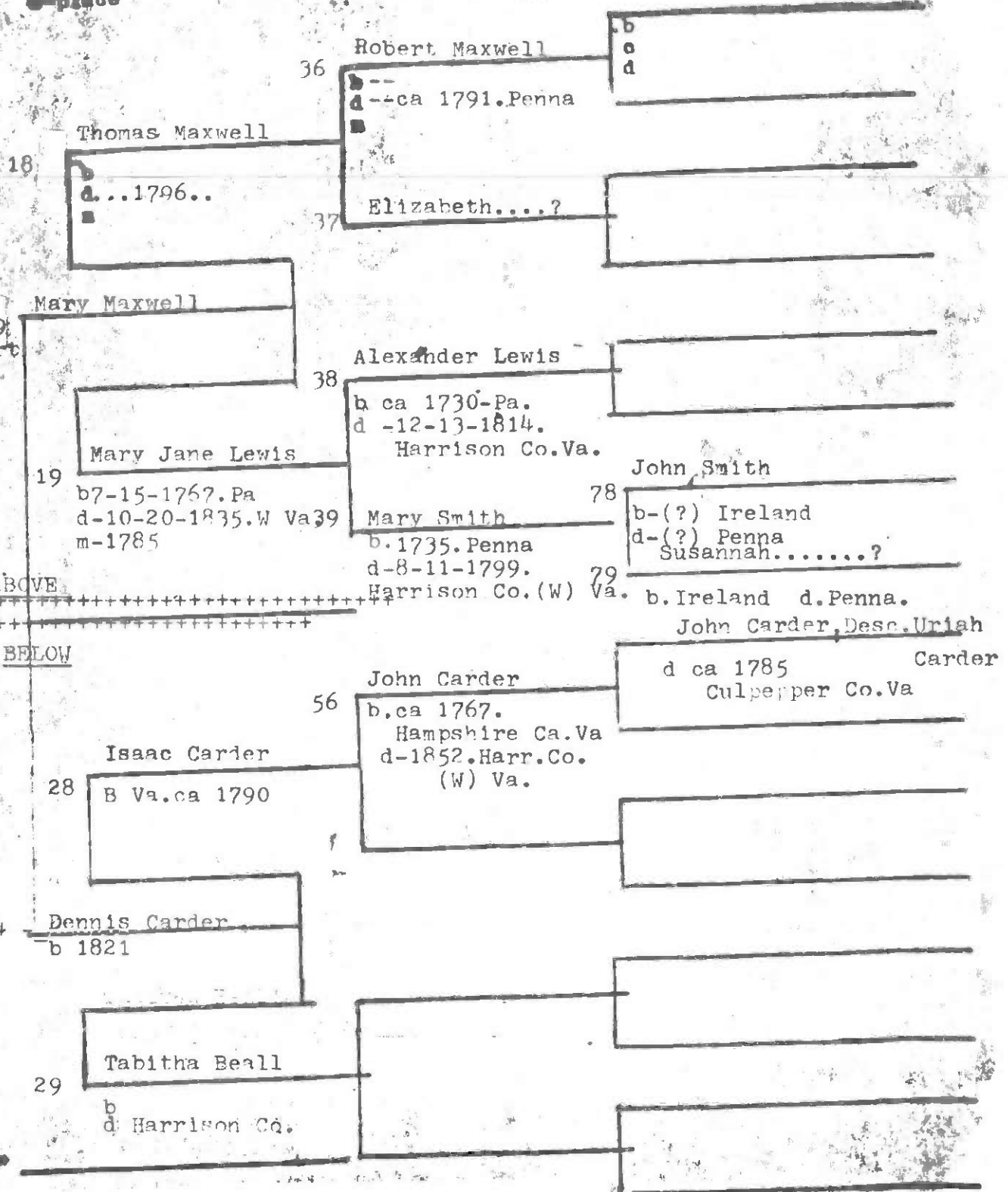
MAXWELL--LEWIS--SMITH--CARDER--BEALL

Ancestral Chart

Chart No. 12

b-born  
o-Circa (About)  
d-died  
m-marriage

#.Doubled  
• Parent of lower denon.  
Example. 2 to 4.etc.  
3 to 6.etc..





SWISHER\*ROMINE  
Ancestral Charting  
By The Numbers

In Ancestral Charting, by the numbering system, one needs must know only the immediate parentage, for the beginnings..and a basic knowledge of mathematics or simple arithmetic..

The number (1) One, is usually used to designate the person whose chart is being given..(2) Two, in most instances and cases, signifies the Paternal parent, with one being added to two ( $2+1=3$ ) designating wife of number two plus becoming mother or maternal parent of number one...There-after multiplying by two and adding one, will always come out Parental even and Maternal in the odd..

In this Chart I have given of the Swisher-Romine children. My Wife, as the number one..for ANY of the other members of the Swisher family of Richard C. Swisher..to insert their own name over that of their sister and the chart becomes their own...In case of Children's children, they only need to remake their own chart by placing their parents in like manner, HOWEVER, this chart would be BUT Half filled.

Legend; ;.m/o means Mother of..f/o of means father of followed by number designate..as.m/o # 1.etc....

1-. Opal Frances Swisher, born May 19, 1904, in the County of Doddridge, State of West Virginia. In the Big Isaac Area..Her parents removed to Harrison County, W Va. where the father became a Postal Clerk with the Federal Civil Service..Opal attended schools (Public) and Two years at Salem College, where she obtained her Teaching Credentials. later spent several years as a Substitute and some years as a regular Staff Teacher. Mostly in the Rural Areas of Central W Va..One attribute to her schooling, she attended her classes without missing even one day, from the second grade through her high school days, a Perfect attendance record....

2-.f/o.# 1..Richard Clinton Swisher, was born November 16, 1876. In Doddridge County, W Va..Son of a Farmer, he heeded the call "Remember the Maine", and thus became a veteran of the War of 1898, called the Spanish American War.

After the Wars ending he became a school Teacher, in the County of his Birth, but left the area to become a member of the Postal Service in the City of Clarksburg, Harrison County.., This after the birth of his third child. (to give a time bearing)..In Clarksburg the other of his children were born and reared, but due to a failing Health, about the year 1930, he retired from the Civil Service and sought a place where in he could better enjoy his declining years..First removing to Virginia, Near present, Mathews, on the Chesapeake Bay, but later decided upon the West Coast and California where he settled at Antioch, Calif. of the East Bay and Contra Costa County Northern California, some fifty or so miles NORTH of the Golden Gate..Here he passed this life, only months after his beloved Wife, Anna Romine Swisher, and they sleep side by side at Memory Gardens, near Concord..since 1963..

3-.m/o.# 1..Anne Romine was born also in Doddridge County, W Va. on June 1, 1880..She suffered in latter years with a Bronchial condition, and a Vericose Vein that had erupted becoming a Vein Lesion, caused by a sled runner accident in which a small boy had ran her down with his sledding capers..She passed this life in early summer of 1962, a Beautiful Mother.

4-.f/o.# 2..John R. Swisher..It is believed that his birth date was ca 1822, in Harrison or Lewis County, and the Census of 1850 and 1860 gives a confirmation..It is not known though, the exact date of his passing as of this writing, Mar. 8, 1971...The Manuscript gives much on his background as could be garnered.

5-.m/o.# 2..Amanda Melviney Nicholson, was born in Culpepper County (Virginia) and came to the Doddridge County Area along with at least three of her Brothers, about the Year of 1850. Her birth date is Census dated 1837, and she was a widow when she became the wife of John R. Swisher, and was possibly the second wife of John Swisher (See Manuscript)

- 6-f/o.# 3. John Calvin Romine, was born August 6, 1837. A Farmer by necessity if not by choice, he reared his large family in the same Big Issac Sector of Doddridge as did the Swisher. The Romine Heritage has been traced to the dark ages backward thru Holland and England with offshoots into the Roman Culture, and to one GIACOMO DE FERENTINO, who came to England, in the early 13th Century where he married the daughter of Thomas De Leichester. Later he sent a son to Rome to be educated, and upon his return, this son began to be referred to as, The Roman. His name being, Peter De Ferentino; it was after a lapse of time that this nomenclature became simply "Peter the Roman". It is his descendants who began to assume the name Roman. Romeyns, with the many and varied mis-spellings, one of which went into the Netherlands of Amsterdam's Holland with the departure from England of Jan Romeyn. (English Translation) John Romine.
- 7-m/o.# 3. Amanda Melvine Carder, was born June 16, 1846, possibly in Harrison County. She married in 1863 and passed this life in Doddridge County, W. Va. on June 14, 1927..
- 8-f/o.# 4. John Swisher, b ca 1785.. in possibly Harrison County, or Lewis County of now West Virginia.. It is not known just when he died, nor thus far, has there been very much made known as to his biography.
- 9-m/o # 4. Mary Maxwell.. Just as to when she was born and time of her passing has yet to be determined, but it is known that she remarried after the death of her husband John Swisher, father of her children. The second husband was named Hawley, nothing more given..
- 10-f/o.# 5. The Nicholson's are known to have come to Doddridge Co. now W Va. about the year 1850, and is noted that the Eldest of the Children was yet a young man. If the elders did make the move, we have thus far been unable to uncover their names and the History of the Nicholson in Certainty beyond this point.. It is believed that they came from England and are in association to the Flood Family of England.. (not proven)
- 11....
- 12-f/o.# 6- John W Romine, was born in Va. October 2, 1798, and most of his adult life was spent in Doddridge and Lewis Counties. (W) Va. Date of death has not been noted as yet..
- 13-m/o.# 6. Elizabeth Connelly, was born April 6, 1806, this in accordance to the data as taken from the family Bible kept by Anna Romine Swisher, wife of Richard C Swisher. Further Data than the date of Birth is not given but researching the names of the Connelly's of the Area at the time of her Birth. It has been ascertained, she might be the Desc. of the Pioneering family of that name as mentioned very frequently in "Border Warfare" a History of the very early Western Frontier Times and its people..
- 14-f/o # 7. Dennis Carder, was born (according to Census records) ca 1819 and Harrison County, Virginia given as place of birth. He is noted as Farmer but this is not entirely true because it is also known that he was a contractor also, having contracted to erect at least one Church Building in Doddridge County where he resided most of his life. The Church is seen at Indian Fork Doddridge County, West Virginia. His date of Death has not been noted..
- 15-m/o # 7. Phoebe Stutler, was also born in Harrison Co (W) Va. ca 1921, but further details and Data is non existant here in...
- 16-f/o.# 8.. Peter Swisher Sr. is the first of the line to arrive here in the American Colonies, AS Pertains this manuscript and chart, arriving in Philadelphia, in 1767. He was then known as Switzer, and came from Germany and Switzerland. Born October 28, 1746, he died in (W) Va Jan. 8, 1832 (1/18)
- 17-m/o.# 8. Mary Waggoner. Nothing further is actually known of this Lady except that some believe her to be the daughter of John Waggoner, but not to be confused with the Mary Waggoner as Captured by Indians.
- 18-f/o.# 9. Thomas Maxwell.. It is not known the exact time nor the how in the passing of this Ancestor. Only the year 1796 and General locale to be somewhere between the Pennsylvania Area of Bedford County, and his destination point, supposedly, the Harrison County, Virginia Area, where he was expected to be purchasing properties suited his family who were to follow.

18-f/o # 9. Thomas Maxwell. cont..

This man was known to have been carrying a considerable sum of money on his person, which he hoped to spend on Land Purchases.. He was never seen nor heard of again.. last seen near Morrantown, W. Va...

19-m/o # 9. Mary Jane Lewis. was born in Pennsylvania, July 17, 1767, and it is this very Valiant Lady who followed after her husband and sought to find the place he had supposedly been seeking. and her and her little group of Orphaned children, arrived in Harrison County now West Virginia around 1799 where they were met by a very gallant Col. William Lowther who saw to their comforts and was very helpful in their planning for a future without the aid of a husband and father.. It is for her, Jane Lewis Maxwell, that the present town of Jane Low, Lewis County was named and by her son who became a Surveyor of note, (Lewis Maxwell).. Her date of demise is not been noted.. as yet.

24-f/o # 12. It is not known for certainty whether this Ancestor was named John Romine, Peter Romine or Samuel Romine, but these were related members of the Romine family who migrated from Loudoun County and other Maryland and Virginia and New Jersey points.. These above were Rev. War. soldiers but it is not known exactly which of these was the sire of John W. Romine. 21-...?? to 27.?? have not been found....

28-f/o # 14. Isaac Carder is listed in the Census Records in Taylor Co. of 1850 as being age 60 years, and Taylor County being once a part of Harrison County it places him near the Swisher-Nicholson-Romine families.

29-m/o # 14. Tabitha Reall. The name of the Lady is all that is given..

30-f/o # 15. Robert Stutler, was born Feb. 22, 1798, in Harrison County (W) Virginia, and died Sept. 23, 1886

31-m/o # 15. Leah Hughes, was also born in Harrison County (W) Virginia but further dates or data is not given..

XXXX

36-f/o # 18. Robert Maxwell, left a will dated Chester Co. Pa. dated, Dec. 30, 1791. Probated Nov. 13, 1792.. This gives Thomas Maxwell as one of his sons.

37-m/o # 18. .... Elizabeth, with no mention of her parentage..

38-f/o # 19. Alexander Lewis, b 1730. Chester County Penna. died Dec. 12, 1814 in Lost Creek, Harrison County (W) Virginia.. It is very possible that they accompanied their daughter Jane Lewis Maxwell, to the Area in 1799..

39-m/o # 19. Mary Smith, b in Penna in 1735, married Alexander Lewis in 1760, and succumbed after making the trek from Pennsylvania to now West Virginia on August 11, 1799, she is interred at Lost Creek.. W Va..

XXXX

56-f/o # 28. John Carder, was born in Hampshire County, Virginia in 1767 and died in Harrison County (W) Virginia in 1852.. (These latest findings have been sent to us by Mrs Winnifred Scott, of Harrisville, W Va.)

57-m/o # 28. has yet to be noted..

XXXXXX

60-f/o # 30. John Stutler, Jr. was born ca 1757, in Virginia, possibly Frederick County, since it is in this place that he is listed as living at the time of his demise in 1827.. He was a Vet. of the Revolutionary War.

61-m/o # 30. Sarah Hughes, born in Winchester in old Virginia ca 1760, she was still listed as surviving as recorded, Census of 1850, in the Harrison County Area, and listed in household of Nimrod and Mary Frazier who is believed to have been her daughter and son in Law, she was past the age of Ninety Years... Sarah Hughes was the daughter of Elias Hughes, but as to the relationship to other Hughes of the W Va Area, has never been clearly defined..

62-f/o # 31. Jonathan Hughes, was born ca 1753 in Hampshire County Virginia. A Revolutionary Soldier he passed this life in Harrison Co. (W) Va. ca 1849

63-m/o # 31. Sarah Abigail Jackson, was born in New Jersey, ca 1765.. This Lady was revered by all who came in contact with her kindness and her warmth and charm, she died in 1842, and the DAR placed a Monumental Head stone over her Grave, which reads "A Real daughter of the Rev. War" Harrison Co, W Va.

72-f/o # 36.....Maxwell.The name is traced to Northumberland,England near the year 1000 AD..The spelling is first noted as Maccuswell.and prior to this date it is mentioned as far back as the 2 nd Century,AD. By Ptolomy.They then dwelt near Schleswig..They seem to have Permeated into Scotland at the time of William the Conqueror.and were a factor in the border Wars of Bruce and Wallace.This brief discussion given by the late Minnie Kendall Lowther,in her "Richie County History"..PWS.. The Maxwell are known to have arrived in America around the year 1700  
XXXX

76-f/o # 38

77-m/o # 38

78-f/o# 39.John Smith.Little is known about this ancestor except that he was born in Ireland and Migrated to America and died in Penna.

79-m/o # 39.Susannah is given as wife to John Smith and that she too was native of Ireland..

XXXX

120-f/o # 60-John Stutler I,Emigrant to America,born John Adam Stadtler also given Johann Adam Stadtler.This when he landed at the Port of Philadelphia,from Bavary or old Saxony.The Palinate locale of Central Europe.. This Ancestor is given the distinction of being the Titular head of the American Stutler Family,especially of those of this Chart and Manuscript.

NOTE this was made by the late West Virginia Historian,Bovd B.Stutler.

also a direct desc.of this Ancestor..Most of the Ancestry of the Chart from here on was taken from His and a Sister Gladys Hoffman .who gave consent to use the Charts and Heritage here..John Stutler b ca 1712.

121-m/o # 60.Mary Newberger,was born in Germany.Further than this ,very little is given ..

122-f/o # 61.Elias Hughes.Very little known except that he may have left the Winchester,Virginia Area for Harrison,County (W) Va.Dates are non existant.

123-m/o # 61..Nothing Known

124-f/o # 62.Hugh Hughes.Much is given in the Genealogical circles and equals on this honored name...It is firmly agreed that the Hughes are of the Welch Lineage.Hugh Ap Hugh being a very common Denominator of the Wales Ancestry..However William Hughes is the first of the (W) Va. group appearing about the year 1700,but as given in research,as third generation..He died about 1762and no wife is mentioned although some evidence and believers think her Maiden or given name was Sudrah or Sudna..A will probated 1767 of this William Hughes,lists a son Hugh Hughes and a daughter Mary Anderson..a Dau.Sudra Carpenter,son William Hughes..The children totaled eight .Listing an Ellis Hughes,his son as Exectr..Hugh Hughes as next in direct line this chart,died 1763 and as near as can be detected ,was born ca 1727..

125-m/o # 62.Susannah....died 1791 in Hardy County (W) Va.

126-f/o # 63.Edward Jackson,b ca 1741,in New Jersey.died in 1807 in Harrison County He served in the Rev.War.and his record says that he was with General George Washington.in his Delaware Crossing..

127-m/o # 63.Martha Miller.born in New Jersey.Died in Lewis County (W) Virginia and not much else except she bore her husbands many Children..

\*\*\*\*\*

252-f/o # 126-Joseph Jackson,was born Feb.9,1710.on Long Island,N.Y. and passed this life in 1769 at Rockaway Park,New Jersey..Married twice his first wife was(1).Margaret Burgess.b 1712,m 1728.She bore him two children and then Died..He married again 1737.

253 m/o # 126.Mary Ann Robinson..she bore him Ten More Children and also outlived him and remarried a Deacon Garrigus.and died 1793

\*\*\*\*\*

504-f/o # 252.James Jackson ,3rd of 8 children.he was born ca 1670.on Long Island,in New York.died there 1735.he marr twice but the first wife who gave him 20 children is the ancestor of this chart

\*\*\*\*\*

\*\*\* TABLE OF CONTENTS \*\*\*

Inside Frontis---Dedication Page.to Richard and Anna(Romine)Swisher	
Swisher **Romine..... of Swisher.(Origin)..... 1.thru..1a,1b,,	
Ancestral Chart.. ..Earlier American Swisher.....2..	
John R. Swisher Amanda(Nicholson)Swisher.Varied family Names..2B..4..	
Picture page.....Page 5.. (Swisher Girls and Husbands).....5.....	
Richard Swisher .(Begin families Of).....5...thru.....21(Pictures)1.	
Swisher families of R.C.and Anna (Romine) Swisher.. Loyal C.,Opal F.:	
Roxie C.:Minnie L.,Paul R., <del>PA</del> Pauline,;;Sarah M., Richard C., Vonda J.	
	6.thru 21.....
Census Readings.Swisher-Carder and other..... " " 22.....****	
Picture page*The Romine*..... " " 23.....	
Swisher Carder,related name of"Desc of Col.Morgan Book".. " " 24-25...	
Item of Interest."Family Naming Process"..... " " 26.....	
*Ancestral name search,(Romine)..... " " 27.....	
Picture page..(The Swisher Page)..... " " 28.....	
The Swisher**Romine Prologue and Geanology Begins..... " " 29.....	
* Of the Family Romine:By.Mildred McDonnell..... " " 30-34...	
County by County formation Chart..... " " 35...	
Will of Claas Jensen Romeyn(John Romine) 1719..... " " 36.....	
Peter Romine and Abigail.....Children Of..... " " 37-38...	
Will of Peter Romine ..... " " 39.	
Other Court records re: John Romine and Peter Romine Wills." " 40.....	
John W Romine and Elizabeth Connelly..... " " 41.....	
John Calvin-Amanda Carder, Romine..... " " 42.....	
Picture page.R.C.Swisher etc..... " " 43.....	
Item of interest.Court Trial of Nannet and Giertja Pieters(1658..XX"	
Covering Trial and Punishment.....Pages .....44 thru 50.....	
Item of interest.Peculiar marriage rights..... " " 51.	
.Plant life description in New World.1671.." " 52.....	
Interesting life of James Romine(G.D.Connelly) " " 53.....	
Point of interest.letter to President Richard M Nixon and Reply.." " 55....	
Item of interest.On"Saints or Horse Thieves" Membership etc.... " " 56.....	
Picture page..at random..... " " 57.....	
Carder notes ,Wills and pertanent Data.*****Pages 58 thru 63.....	
Picture page.Schooldays and childhood ..... " " 64..	
Ancestral chart No 2.....Stutler-Hughes.. " " 65....	
Beginning of Stutler pages.Early History and explanation..	
by Gladys (Stutler)Hoffman.....Pages ....66 thru 71..	
with Phoebe Stutler.Dennis Carter page..... " " 72...	
Picture page..Babyhood and schooldays..... " " 73....	
Beginning of the HughesFamily pages.....Pages 74 thru 88.	
Ancestral Chart # 3..Jackson.backward..... " " 89...	
About the Jackson History etc..... pgs.90 -90-91...	
*-Added.1-,1a..1b,,2-"A","B","C",,2-C Added..,22-Rev..,58"A","B".	
*.Added.Maxwell and Lewis family to that of Swisher...pgs 2a.thru 2B..	



## Coat of Arms



Swisher

## Historiography

The Swisher Coat of Arms illustrated left was drawn by an heraldic artist from information officially recorded in ancient heraldic archives. Documentation for the Swisher Coat of Arms design can be found in Koller's Armorial Universal. Heraldic artists of old developed their own unique language to describe an individual Coat of Arms. In their language, the Arms (shield) is as follows:

"D'or, a une fasce de sinople, accompagnee de trois aigles de sable."

Above the shield and helmet is the Crest which is described as:

"Three plumes d'autruche."

When translated the blazon also describes the original colors of the Swisher Arms and Crest as it appeared centuries ago.

Family mottoes are believed to have originated as battle cries in medieval times.

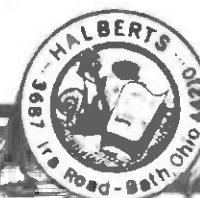
A Motto was not recorded with this Swisher Coat of Arms.

Individual surnames originated for the purpose of more specific identification.

The four primary sources for second names were: occupation, location, father's name, or personal characteristics. The surname Swisher appears to be patronymical in origin, and is believed to be associated with the meaning, "descendant, or son of Swisher."

The supplementary sheet included with this report is designed to give you more information to further your understanding of the origin of names. Different spellings of the same original surname are a common occurrence. Dictionaries of surnames indicate probable spelling variations of Swisher to be Swishers, Swishere, Swisherer, Swish, Swischer, and Swyshe. Although bearers of the old and distinguished Swisher name comprise a small fraction of the population there are a number who have established for it a significant place in history. They include: CHARLES CLINTON SWISHER (fl. 1889) Planter of coffee and cocoa in Mexico and South Africa who was commissioned by President Diaz of Mexico to study the condition of coffee production in other countries and the possibilities for planting in Mexico "eucalyptus." He was also a noted author, his best known work being "The Eucalyptus, Native and Transplanted", which he wrote in 1889. ABRAHAM SWISHER (1741-1828) Captain from New Jersey who served with distinction during the Revolutionary War. AMY MARGARET SWISHER (fl. 1903) Head of the Department of Art Education, Advisor of Art Education, Division of Practical Arts for Miami University in Ohio, from 1939. She is also the author of many outstanding articles on art. MARGARET CATHERINE SWISHER (b. 1899) Research chemist of Eli Lilly & Company, who in 1939, became Assistant Professor of Chemistry for the University of Buffalo in New York. She was also the authoress of various scientific articles that are considered to be of very high quality.

No genealogical representation is intended or implied by this report and it does not represent individual lineage or your family tree.



SWISHER-\*\*\*\*\*-ROMINE

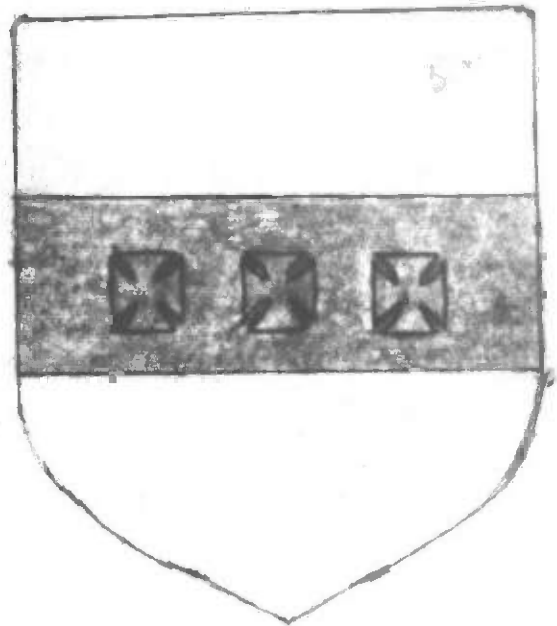
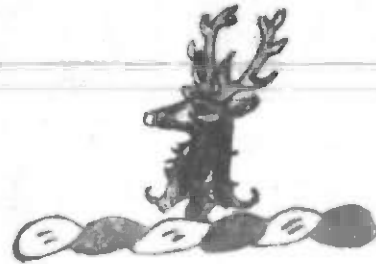
Romine

Of the life and Heritage of the Family, Romine, The best yet proven is that of ,John W Romine. b October 2, 1798. and according to the family Bible record of Richard C. and Anna (Romine) Swisher for whom this Manuscript has been dedicated. Truly the Descendant of the first of the Romayne--Romaine. and divers spellings of the name.

Below and right is the Heraldic 'Crest' or "Coat o' Arms", as given the family Romayne, as it was the American equivalent that became truly Romine in its final spelling..

Further mention and Historical fact re- the Ancient Romayne family can be found (page 29) this Manuscript..

This Romine family helped to make the early Pioneering life along the Western Virginia Frontier life a more safer and saner place in which to fetch & Rear a budding group of fledgling children combining their blood with such other of the time and place as CARDER., STUTLER., HUGHES., and JACKSON.. NICHOLSON & BENNETT



Romine

ROMINE - (Romaine, Romaine, being the Lord Mayor of London 1309)

ARMS: Argent on a fess gules three crosses pattée or. (Silver shield, on a red horizontal band in center are three square crosses (Pattée, or formée)).

CREST: A deer, or stag's head, as if torn from the body, in natural colors.

NO MOTTO.

MANTLING: Red lined with silver (livery colors, being the main color and main metal of the shield).

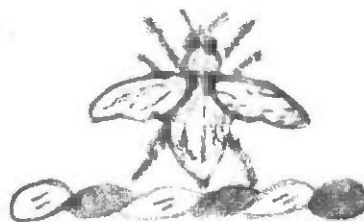
RESEARCH: Gladys Stutler Hoffmann

REFERENCE: Burke, THE GENERAL ARMORY  
(London, 1884), p. 868.

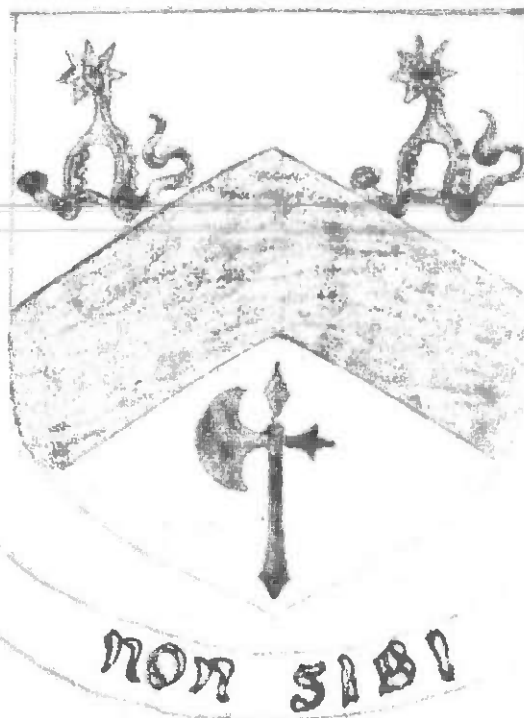
Atlanta, Georgia  
October 1971

SWISHER\*\*\*\*ROMINE  
CONNELLY

Of the life and Heritage  
of the Connolly Family. Elizabeth  
Connolly, born April 6, 1806, is the best  
that we have proven thus far in the  
Manuscript, honoring the lives and  
Ancestry of Richard C. and Anna (Romine)  
Swisher.



As given below and page 41 this  
Manuscript, the Connolly is of  
Irish dynasty, and the Connolly  
were very early settlers in the  
Harrison-Doddridge-Monongalia  
Augusta Regions of Early Virginia.



In Heraldry, oddly enough, these  
'Crest and "Coat of Arms" '  
bear strange resemblance to that  
as given of the SAUERBORN  
Author of this Manuscript

Elizabeth Connolly Married to  
John W. Romine. b Oct. 2, 1798

Connolly

CONNEL or CONNELLY - Ireland

ARMS: Argent, a chevron gules between two spurs in chief and a battle-axe  
in base azure, shaft or. (Silver shield, a red chevron between two blue  
spurs above and a blue battle-axe with gold shaft below.)

CREST: A bee erect proper (natural).

MOTTO: Non Sibi. (Not for himself.)

MANTLING: Red lined with silver. (Livery colors)

(Conolly, Connolly, etc. are an entirely different family and arms.)

RESEARCH: Gladys Stutler Hoffmann  
Atlanta, Georgia  
October 1971

REFERENCE:

Burke, THE GENERAL ARMORY,  
page 220.  
Fairbairn, BOOK OF CRESTS,  
plate 100,  
crest 3

SWISHER\*\*ROMINE  
Of Swisher

-...1...-

We are indebted to the efforts of some very dedicated men and possibly, ladies, for research into the Origin of the Swisher.. Chief among them, Mr. H.R. Swisher, of Springfield Ohio, John Swisher, Sun Valley, California. and Mrs. Lewis Burr, Formerly of Sublette Kansas.. These are interested in the putting together, of any and all, the Swisher named variants that are in the United States.. I am condensing portions of Mr. H.R. Swisher's letter to me which gives much of the earliest Historical beginnings and plights of these peoples who seemed to have tried to keep banded together in communal, if not, Physical togetherness.. Mr. H.R. and Mr. John Swisher, are hoping to have all those with in the United States, to write the History and any dates of their family back ground as they can possibly come by, and forward that information to to either he or (H.R. Swisher, 1733 Sunset, Springfield, Ohio-45505) (John H. Swisher, 8440 Sharp Ave, Sun Valley, Calif). " According to various sources on the (American) Swisher (then " German Swiss" peoples; 30,000 of them came to America from ca 1700 to 1770. This Tribe which is known as the "ALEMNI", was the fourth and last, Germanic Tribe to push up out of Southeastern Asia and began their movement around 300 A.D.. They moved up across Southeastern Europe and became members of a Religious sect, who were Christians; But believed in different concepts, than did the Greek Orthodox Church which was in the process of forming during this period... They kept pushing northward in the path of Tribes who had gone before and by around the year 1200, they were into Northern Switzerland to finally form what became 'The Pallinate' which reached across southern Germany to France.. By 1500-1600, their numbers counted 500,000, and had held against all attempts of the Roman Empire, to decimate them.. This was of course, the time of Reformation, The Luther and Calvin Movements, and others of like nature... These no doubt, being adverse to Greek Orthodox, were not easily converted to the Roman Church either, and the majority became Lutherans or German Reformed, which we understand, came after Calvin... Many tho, were converted to Catholic-ism, and here began the downfall of these formerly solidly united Peoples, as they began fighting among themselves over this issue.. This left them vulnerable to forays from the German Princes from the North and the French, from the West, under the Auspices of the Roman influence.. It is stated that about 1650, the former number of 500,000, had reduced to 50,000 people, and unable to defend themselves they went into other parts of Germany and to Holland..

The French raids were fairly constant and finally the Pallinades, who strangely enough, were ruled by Princes rather than Kings, had the Ruling Prince of the time. Converted to Catholicism via Marriage to a French Princess.. Since they were predominately Protestant, and particularly, the French King continued their raids upon both Catholic and Protestant alike they had no recourse but to seek elsewhere for sanctum, or Genocide..

Some went into Holland, and destitute, because of their immediate past, The Hollanders had to cope with the problem of what to do with them.. The easiest approach to the problem, Let the ENGLISH, solve it.. which they proceeded to carry out.. apparently the Red Tape of Passports and Visa's did not exist, for the Dutch began loading the Pallinates onto boats and across the short Space between Holland via: English Channel: to the British England.. This continued until about 1710 and seven to Ten thousand of these peoples were now in Britain, who had to feed them.. which could be quite a problem... Pastor KOTHERAL, A Lutheran Minister, was able to gain audience with the Queen (Anne), about 1707 or 1708, and she decided to begin colonizing the state of New York, or portions of it, with these peoples who in turn would be given lands in return for their help in the manufacture of Tars and Turpentine so badly needed by them (English) if they were to stay the world leaders in Shipping. In 1708 the first two boatloads of these came and 1709, 13 more ships brought more peoples and the numbers became approximately 3000, while as some 3000 more were centralized into a colony in Southern Ireland.. what happened to these has yet to be determined, tho no doubt, many of these to found america. at a later date..

The first of these peoples arriving in New York, were graciously received but when the 13 more boatloads filtered ashore, the following year, Those English settlers began to feel a bit of unease with so many Pallinates around them..Governor Hunter, of New York, determined to make the best and greatest advantage of their numbers, in the manufacture of the badly needed Turpentine and Tars./But the lands that had been promised them, for this work, was not forth coming... Being a basic agricultural people: and since the Pine in New York was not the right variety necessarily giving the ingredient for Tars, plus the fact that the English failed to make good their promise of land..these peoples again sought else where for a place to become again into their own..These people were held largely by force in villages and forced to work against their desire ,until about 1720.

In the meantime, Emmisaries of William Penn, had begun to penetrate into the new order of things, and had also started immigrants of these same Pallinates. (Penn Foundation) to coming into southern Pennsylvania, via the way of the Port of Philadelphia..Many thousands of them came and were treated well...Of course the story of this soon reached into New York, and a general Exodus of these persecuted or nearly so forced Slaves, began to filter away southward and Westward..While as the general trend away from New York, did not occur until the late 1720's, there is reason to believe that the first of the Swisher Clan did make it to Philadelphia by 1714... At that time they sold land in Philadelphia, and one of the Earliest, Lorenze, went on to Virginia, and lived there until his death. Only one son, Philip, returned to Penna. according to records kept..Henrich, went to Baltimore:: and simple conjecture places him in Lancaster Penna. from Baltimore, 1732..

Among the people who came with the migration 'KOTHERAL', were: Lorenze Schweitzer,, Henrich, Schweitzler:: Michael Schweitzer, and Christop Schweitzer..Henrich and Lorenze had both spelled the name alike in Rotterdam so they are brothers..and it is believed that here the Three brother legend begins.... However in the Swisher families there runs a four brother legend as well... There is no further Data available on Michael or Christop, but Lorenze had two children born in New York.. Joahana and Henrich:: how many more is problematical, although Philip, was born some 37 years later, in 1739... Henrich, came with four children over ten year old, one of whom was Hans Georg, and members of this family (according to this record), spelled the name in different mannerisms, many times according to the wishes of the person or persons doing the writing at the time. of these are.. Schweitzler:: Schweitzer:: Switzler. and to Swisher... Just who and when, the culmination to Swisher began, has yet to be determined.. however it is purely an Americanized version of the variants of the original family name..

There are NO SWISHER known emigrants.. but as to the SWITZER, SWEIGER:: SWISSER etc.. these seem to have begun between 1760 and 1780.... In 1749, John and Valentine Swisher came on the ship "Fane" via Philadelphia, and their younger brother Nicholas came in 1761, on the ship "Snow Squirrell". Later checking by, (H.R. Swisher) showed that John (above) had come on the ship "Lydia" rather than with Valentine.. and these may be the original three brothers of the legend.. and too may have began the Swisher usage of the longer nomenclature.. the others following after and dating back to the communal togetherness began the general usage of American Swisher

In the York County, Penna Census 1790. tends to bear this out, former Switzers, Swissers and Scheitzlers were now Swisher.. and also that Lorenze who had gone to Virginia, some of his settling in later Hampshire Co. Va are also spelling the name Swisher.. This may not have held true in the case of Hans Georg... He was apprenticed out in New York, around 1710 or later, and was by 1732, in his thirties, so he and other brothers no doubt settled at least for a time in spots (and possibly married) and the records go from Hans, or Henry to John, who was born 1720, who was born some where along the line.. from New York to Lancaster Pa. Possibilities of other brothers according to place and age, were Stephen: Henrich and Leonhart. considering also that there were 37 variations of Schweitzer. from Phila. which makes a difficult possible connective link..



Most of the Swisher, through legend, originally start from the vicinity of Berne Switzerland, if the handed down tales go back far enough.. However some recall Mannheim, Strassburg, and other places which no doubt, were places of refuge along the line in their ancestral trek and escaping the tre-predations, the pillaging and Murdering done by Philip of France in his expeditions against the Pallanades..

Most prevalent of names commonly carried down, seems to be that of John Jacob and Joseph, with John being the more widely used.. and in those more trial ridden times, these peoples seemed to have followed the Biblical usages of the first born being named for the father.. as Johns first becomes John, and those following named for the fathers brothers, with also: Many being originally named for the Apostles..

Reading from the letter recieved from Mr. H. R. Swisher, of Springfield.. "It will be a monumental task at this time to get much of a connected background, on any of the original families.. However I think you will agree that most all of us have heard a legend from our forebears, and however insignificant it may be, it could be a real help in unraveling family to family.. As little as thirty years ago, one of the original Lorentze's (now Lawrence), Descendents had a copy passed down of the families, that adopted the Swisher spelling. As I remember it, there were either 103 or 93 families all known relatives.. This fine person, member of the family passed on and the writer at that time, was in another part of the country so the advent of his passing was not made known until long afterwards. meantime the remnants of the family had moved to the West Coast, and this important list became lost.. His father had passed it along to him or thru research on his own, he had made this list.. only to have it too to become only a loss to those after.. A meeting of part of the family in Wheeling (Of those taking the Swisher spelling) had only a small group attending. and it was learned that at least seven families had begun using the Swisher spelling as early as 1790.. four families in Pennsylvania and the three Schweitzer boys among them.. these came in via Philadelphia and settled in Virginia.. Nothing is known of Christop's or Michael's Desc. and it is hopeful that one day these will be found, and reunited" un-quoted portioned parts of Mr. Swishers letter..

While as Mr. Swisher research has given the manuscript its Background history, there is some added fact, on other Swishers..

The book as written, by Ross B Johnston, gives the names, Sweger, that could no doubt be counted to the Swisher family at large.. that they were known to have served the nation in the Revolutionary War is also to be noted..

John Sweger, was born in Pennsylvania and Loudon County Virginia.. later in Fayette County Penna where he enlisted into the line Regmnt.. Born in Loudon Co. Va. in 1759, he died in Harrison County, Now West Virginia, where he recieved a Rev. Pen. va. 23508 and s 15998..

Christopher Swiger, along with John Sweger were discharged at Fort Pitt John applied for pen. Harrison County, 1833. stated he had lived Fayette county, when he enlisted in 1777.. Christopher Swiger was not a pensioner but also lived in Harrison County. (Now West Virginia) he is known to have married Eleanor Bachus about the year 1798 and lived in Sardis District, later moving into Doddridge County, where he is interred on Sycamore Creek. He was however allotted a Land Grant..

Jacob Swisher, another Revolutionary soldier, for that ser. was given the numbers. v 12574. s 6159. was born March 13, 1752 in Berks County, Penna. and enlisting from there in 1775, also moved to Harrison County, Virginia where he is recorded to have recieved a pension by the Congressional act of 1832. His Pen. recoded in 1833.. He is believed to have ended his days in Preston County which was formed as a part or from parts of Harrison and Monongalia County.. Too he is the Patriarch of the Preston -Marion County Swisher descendents.. part of which, the Morgan family married into.. (see page 24 of manuscript).

Peter Switzer, who came about 1767, via Philadelphia, is considered a part of these who took the Swisher spelling. see, Page 2.. Early Swisher Hist.

## EARLY HISTORY OF THE SWISHER.. AMERICA..

Compiled by. A G. Swisher. San Bernadino, Calif... sent by. Mary (Swisher) Martin  
 Letter was badly faded and explanation by  
 sender. Mrs. Martin suffered stroke and unable to copy..  
 Submitted to copy and return to sender..

## Port of Philadelphia..

It has been established that the ancestor of the Swisher, ~~as he was then~~ called, but later changed to Swisher throughout the U.S., came from Switzerland.. It is interesting to make a study of the conditions of that country and the surrounding Countries, at that time.

The records at the Port of Philadelphia, show that prior to 1750, two emigrants of the original name, Switzer, entered this country.. From 1750 to 1760, there were fifteen arrived, each bearing the same name... In 1761, Nicholas Switzer, crossed to the New Country, and in 1763, there came John Jacob Switzer.. In 1764, Frantz Switzer.... In the fall of 1767 there arrived Peter Swisher, and he is the emigrant whom this writing will be directed with interest..

~~At this time.~~ Louis XV, was King of France, His reign was called the "Era of shame". He sanctioned the most iniquitous schemes to raise money for the vices of his iniquitous Court.. His Administration was the beginning of the unrest that brought about the French Revolution, and this unrest spread across the border into Switzerland.. George III was King of England, and history tells us, though he was a good man, he was dull and uneducated, and bent on getting power for himself.. Such an Administration, also brought about the conditions, that cost England, the American Colonies..

In contrast, we refer to the chosen land of these Liberty loving People.. The Population of the Colonies, was about  $3\frac{1}{2}$  Millions in 1767, the date of the arrival of Peter Swisher, and that Population, was nearly all concentrated East of the Alleghenies, with one sixth of these, being Negro Slaves...

Peter Swisher arrived on the Ship, "Sally", He too went out to "Penn's Woods".. He settled in what was, York County, and he was twenty years of age.. He spent thirty years at this place.. There were 116 passengers listed, no other Switzer.. and all the passengers listed, were men..

Peter Schwitzer-Peter Swisher, we will call him, we do not know when he changed his name;.. Peter Swisher, married, Mary Hoffoner,... We are of the opinion that they spoke German or Swiss Descent, as there was a Bible handed down, and in the possession of a great Grand daughter.. Mary Ellen (Swisher) McKeever, of Columbus, Ohio.. A German Bible that had belonged to Mary Hoffoner's father... In 1800, Peter Swisher and his wife, moved to Virginia, or what is now W Va., to Rockford from Penna.. (NOTE.. Lewis County. I believe)

## Peter Switzer/Swisher

Two sons of Peter were. Isaac Swisher and Peter Swisher.. Isaac Swisher was born in 1794. and the second son.. He Married Maria Jett. b ca 1787..

Peter Swisher, son of Peter, was the ancestor of all the Hackers Creek Swishers, of Lewis County..

Peter Switzer (Swisher). landed in Philadelphia in 1767, came to Rockford in 1800.. He was born Oct. 28, 1746.. died Jan, 8 (or 18), 1832..

Louis Swisher (Grand father) of the writer, born at Rockford Oct. 3, 1829. he died Mar. 6, 1854.... Burgett Swisher, son of Louis Swisher born Sept. 21, 1852.. died June 1, 1926..

During the period prior to the American Revolution, there is record, that 30 emigrants arrived and entered the Port of Philadelphia, bearing the name Swisher.. These emigrants all went out into the "Penn's Woods" to establish their Homes.. End of letter..

NOTE.. Mary Swisher Martin. is daughter of the Burgett Swisher as mentioned in the above letter. received. April 24, 1969. copied and returned to Mrs. Martin. Apr. 25, 1969.. PWS

## Peter Swisher Jr.

cont. from 2.

## Susan Swisher-Joseph Burnside

from Mrs. Orville R. Bailey, who was miss Algie Reed...we have a follow-up on Peter Swisher as seen in Mrs. Martins letter, on Peter Switzer the emigrant..Mrs Martin has the wife of Peter Swisher, as Mary Hoffoner, and Mrs. Bailey, taking her Data from the Joseph Burnside family Bible. Where-in is stated that the wife of Peter Swisher, Sr. to be Mary Waggoner.. From her Letter. we find that Peter Swisher was born. Oct. 28, 1746. and that he died Jan. 18, 1832...By wife Mary Waggoner there were ten children born. only one of which is listed in the Family bible..(This Data rc'd. Mar. 1969)

The one child listed being Peter Swisher Jr. born March 11, 1777..and was killed by a falling Tree or rolling Log on Sept. 27, 1830.. Also from Mrs (Reed) Bailey. we find that Peter Swisher Jr. married Susannah Rinehart. who was born Dec. 1, 1779, and died 1854.. They were married on Jan. 27, 1801. In Maryland..(see page 23) Bassheba Smith. Peter Swisher and Susan Rinehart were the parents of twelve children, from the Bassheba notes by Hu Maxwell, we now know the first of these children would be Mary Swisher, who was born November 4, 1801, and married to John Smith..

Another child of this marriage would be Susan Swisher, born June 6, 1813. and she married, February 18, 1837. Joseph Burnside. born April 2, 1815.. Notes taken from the family Bible of Joe and Susan Burnside, reveal the names of eight children..as follows.

- 1--Julie Burnside. b July 24, 1838.. 2--James M. Burnside b Aug. 28, 1842.
- 3--Charlotte Burnside b Feb 27 1845.. 4--Lucretia Burnside b aug 6 1847..
- 5--John Lew Burnside b Nov 11 1849.. 6--Margaret J Burnside b feb. 15, 1851.
- 7--Joseph O. Burnside b April 19, 1854. died Nov. 12, 1925
- 8--Mary Elizabeth Burnside b Nov. 1, 1856

The Burnside family of Joseph and Susan Swisher Burnside is said to have resided in the Goodhope Community near to Clarksburg West Virginia, which is in Harrison County..and the home itself was located near to Twolick Bridge....

## Isaac Swisher.

Sent along with the Burnside notes was also another Swisher group as was listed in the Harrrison County Census of 1850..It too pertains to Peter Swisher Sr. of page 2. and the Mrs. Martin Letter.. This would be the other son of Peter Sr. and the Records of 1850 are::

- Swisher, Isaac, (Farmer) b in Virginia age 56 years. (ca 1794).
- " " , Marian. b Va. age 52. (Given as Maria Jett)
  - " " , Lorenzo, b Va. age 21 years..
  - " " , Lewis b Va. age 20 years.
  - " " , Olive b Va. age 16 yrs.
  - " " , Isaac b Va. age 13, years.
  - " " , Simeton b Va. age 10 ..and Emily b Va. age 6 years..

Also noted and sent along said to have been on same page in record book as Isaac Swisher family..

Boyle Calvert, born in Virginia age 23 years..(Of who and why this name is recorded, is not given).

Thomas Swisher.. taken from 1850 Harrison Census Swisher, Thomas, (Miller). born in Virginia, age 26 years..

- " " , Eunice b Va age 24 yrs..
- " " , Elizabeth b Va. age 2 years..and
- " " , Mary, b Va. age 3 mos.. (we have yet to place Thomas Swisher).

It is now certified and acknowledged, that Peter Switzer/Swisher.Sr. is the first of this line to arrive in America. This, occurring in the year 1767 (see 2.Early History of the Swisher).

It has now(also been confirmed) that Peter Swisher Sr. rather than Peter Swisher Jr. is the line of Richard C Swisher of this Manuscript. From L.Bush Swisher, of Morgantown, West Virginia, came a letter. Received Jan.30,1971, which began, "Dear Mr. Saurborn,; Hope you are still looking for a letter from one you sent me May of 1969," etc.. In Mr. Swisher's letter, he confirmed the information as compiled by Albert W. Swisher, and see page 2. this manuscript.. Too he also included the children of Peter Swisher Sr. and wife. Mary Waggoner.... I give them here as he sent them to me..

Peter Swisher Sr. b 10/28/1746. d 1/18/1832  
Mary Waggoner. (no dates available)

The children of Peter and Mary Swisher, were 1-. Margaret Swisher, *Asbury*  
who married 1799 to Jeremiah Curle *Buried Pleasant P. Church Co Ohio Cem.*

2-. Jacob Swisher. also married 1799 to Rachel Curle, a sister of Jeremiah who married Margaret Swisher.

3-. Peter Swisher Jr. b 3/11/1777.. d 9/18/1830.. Settled on a farm near Fairview Cemetery. on the Jane Lew-Berlin Road in Lewis County (W) Va. This was in 1811.. He was married in 1801 to Susannah Rinehart. b 12/1/1779. She outlived her husband Peter by some twenty years. in 1854 she passed this life.. Peter Swisher Jr. was killed by a rolling log while felling Timber..

4-. Susan Swisher (1780-1877). married John Dawson.

5-. John Swisher, (your Wife's Line). b ca 1783.. He is known to have married Mary Maxwell.. This line will be taken in Length in later paragraph..

6-. Isaac Swisher, 1793-1854. married 4/11/1813. to Mariah Jett. 1796-1863. This son inherited the home farm, a part of Land Grant given Peter Swisher Sr.. This was originally 367 acres, near Rockford. in now Lewis Co. West Virginia.. Mr. Bush Swisher has it that the land is still owned by descendants of Peter Swisher Sr. or at least a portion there-of..

7-. Christopher Swisher. b 1791 ca. married Mary Madden.. He is noted in the Harrison County Census of 1850..

8-. Franklin Swisher.. nothing is given other than the name.

9-. Mary Swisher. married in 1816. to Paul Richards..

10-. Elizabeth Swisher - in 1819. to Manley Carder

If there were other children. Bush has not found them. He speaks however of hoping to make a retirement hobby of the Swisher family name and to possibly publish a book on them... He also says that he recalls his parents as recalling the "Red Headed" Swishers of Doddridge County..

On the Maxwell family name. of John Swisher (# 5.) above.. we began looking first into the Doddridge County Area, History, and parts of Ritchie County as well.. Especially in the History of Ritchie County, by Minnie Kendall Lowther.. In her Chapter L. entitled "Other Prominent Families" (see pg 599) we find a great deal of information on the Maxwell name. and so very little on the Swisher... In her paragraph on Mary Maxwell daughter of Thomas and Mary Smith Lewis Maxwell.. "Quote". "Was married first to John Swisher.. and her second husband's name was Hawley, but little is in our possession concerning her family other than the names of the Swisher Children; viz., Alvira, John, George, Lewis and Amy." unquote..

From this, we can identify John Swisher as being A son of Peter Swisher Sr. rather than Jr. as we once believed. It is evident that he passed this life before 1850, as he does not appear on the Census of Harrison.. His birth date is given to be about the year 1783-1784..

The Maxwell will be given in separate page... But we do pay respects to Mr. L. Bush Swisher. for coming through, albeit rather tardily...

Swisher

&amp;

The Maxwells

(00)=Ancestral #

The Swisher-Maxwell, names become united with the Marriage of John Swisher, (8), son of Peter Swisher, Sr. (16), and Mary Maxwell, (9), the dau. of Thomas Maxwell, (18) and Mary Jane Lewis, (19). This marriage being made in Pennsylvania about the year 1785..and later, around 1799, becoming a resident of Western Virginia and the vicinity of Harrison County and Doddridge, with others in Counties Richie and Lewis..

Maccuswell////Maxwell Origin.

The name MAXWELL, according to Minnie Kendall Lowther, in her "History of Richie County, West Virginia, Chapter L, pg 599.. "Prominent Families".. (I quote). Maxwell originated in Northumberland County, England, near the year 1000 AD.. it being first given with the spelling MACCUSWELL.. Prior to this date, legend (is it) that they were supposed to have come from Saxony, which is Germanic in origin, and is mentioned as far back as the 2nd Century A.D. by Ptolemy.. They then dwelt in what is now Schleswig.. Pressing southward in the 3rd Century and 4th Centuries, they were in conflict with the Romans, who were expounding Northward... About the 6th Century, some of the Saxons passed over into Brittany, where the Jutes had already established themselves, and where they had been joined by the Angles... Here they too settled for some hundreds of years, but eventually seem to have permeated into Scotland at the time of William the Conqueror, and to have been a factor in the Border Wars, with Wallace and Bruce.

Since they were mostly Protestants or Presbyterians, they came to the American Colonies, about or before 1700, settling in Connecticut and New Jersey, eventually spreading into Penna. Virginia and West Virginia..

NOTE The Saxony research done by PWS..

Without researching further, we can find only, Thomas Maxwell (18), to be the earliest American, that has been thoroughly Authenticated to this Manuscript.. Born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, he is believed to be the son of Robert Maxwell, (36), and wife Elizabeth...? (37)....

Robert Maxwell left a will dated, Chester Co. Pa. Dec. 30, 1791, probated Nov. 13, 1792, which mentions Thomas Maxwell as his son..

However, little is known about Thomas Maxwell.. He disappeared in 1796, while endeavoring to remove his budding family from the Pennsylvania Area, into the North Western Virginia (Virgin) Area.. He had been seen last, in Morgantown, now W Va. and was supposedly carrying a large sum of Money or negotiables with which he planned to purchase properties suitable to his needs and desires.. Foul play was suspect, either that or had drowned, never to be seen nor heard of since.

However he had married ca 1785, to Miss Jane Lewis, born in Penna, July 17, 1767, a Daughter of Alexander Lewis, (38), and Mary Smith, (39).. \*

Mrs. Jane (Lewis) Maxwell, followed after her husband in 1799, and eventually ended her seeking in Harrison County, (W) Virginia, where she settled on land owned by the reknown Col. William Lowther, whom it is also said, "He was very instrumental in helping the well deserving widow and her six orphaned children". She had arrived with so very little to enable her to provide for her brood, that the Good Col. Lowther, took upon himself, to befriend and aid..

Later though, she is known to have removed from there, West Milford, to what is now Jane Lew, W Va (which incidentally was named in her honor by her son Lewis, who became a noted Surveyor...

The children of Thomas and Jane were to marry into many very prominent Pioneering families, and to create heritages in their own rights.. 1-. Abner Maxwell, the eldest of them, (1785-1864), was a veteran of the War of 1812.. As a Captain of a Harrison County Company he participated in that Fracas.. Abner remained a citizen of the Clarksburg, (W) Va. area until perhaps the 1840's, when he removed to Doddridge where he spent his remaining days around the West Union District.. He married twice in his lifetime and fathered children by both wives. His first being Miss Susan Davidson by whom he had five children.



Thomas Maxwell Ch;.

1-.Abner Maxwell.married for his second wife.Miss Judith Modisette by whom he sired seven more children...

A-1.Marshall Maxwell,b 1811.nothing further is given

A-2.Franklin Maxwell,b 1814,married 1840 to Miss Frances Runnels by whom he had.children..

B-1.Leman Maxwell...; B-2.Lewis Maxwell...; B-3Porter Maxwell..

B-4.Rector Maxwell...; B-5-.William Brent Maxwell...; B-6.Harriett P. (Mrs.G.W.Brown)...; B-7.Franklin Post Maxwell...; B-8.Frances Jane(Mrs B. C.Bland)...; B-9.Susan Maxwell...B-10.Mary Martha Maxwell.

A-3.Mary Maxwell.dau of Abner,became Mrs.A.W.Flucky..

A-4.Levi Maxwell,son of Abner.b 1819. and A-5.William Maxwell,1821 These were the fruits of the first marriage..

A-6. Frances Jane,who is the first noted of the second marriage,died in 1904.at her home on Goose Creek.where she was Mrs.Archibald Lowther. her ch; B-1.Sara Juda Lowther became Mrs A.B.Wilson...;

B-2.Amy Lowther who married a Carpenter,first name not given.

B-3.Robert M Lowther...; Frances Lowther(Mrs Ross Webb) ,B-4....

B-5.Elizabeth Lowther(Mrs John Scott)...; B-6.Minter Lowther...;and B-7.John Franklin Lowther..

A-7.Lewis Maxwell(1831) son of Abner.married Margaret Mitchell,ch;

B-1.Anna V(Mrs Ulysses Upton)...; B-2Cordelia Jane(Mrs Spencer Collins)...; B-3 Irwin F Maxwell...; B-4Charles Lewis Maxwell...;

B-5.William E Maxwell...; B-6.Sylvester S.Maxwell...; B-7.M.C.Maxwell./

A-8.Charles Maxwell,son of Abner,nothing further given

A-9.Amy M.(Mrs Asa Coplin)...; A-10.Abner M,Maxwell.son of Abner.

married Lydia Jane Osborne in 1862.and their children were as follows.

B-1Mary Frances Maxwell.who became Mrs Homer Griffin..

B-2.Ella Jane Maxwell.m Calvin E Wilson..

B-3.Jane A.Maxwell...; B-4.William Bruce Maxwell

B-5.Porter Maxwell...; B-6.Levi Maxwell..B-7.Rebecca Blanche Maxwell...

A-11.James Maxwell.son of Abner.

A-12.Robert Maxwell.the last and youngest of the Abner Maxwell group spent most of his days in Doddridge County

2-.Levi Maxwell.second of the Thomas Maxwell.Jane Lewis children.

Married Sarah Hammond,the daughter of Captain John and Mary (Wilson) Hammond..thier children:::

A-1.Angelina Maxwell(1823-1864) remained single

A-2.Edwin Maxwell(1825-1893)...; A-3.John Maxwell(1827-1860)..

A-4.Rufus Maxwell,son of Levi Maxwell.was born October 19,1828..He became a Lawver and Statesman..After the Civil War he served as a Justice of the Peace in Lewis County.and removing to Tucker Co.he served as District of Attorney (DA).also serving in the House of Representatives or Delegates..He married Sarah Jane Bonnifield and Ch;

B-1.Elizabeth Maxwell(1855-1861)..B-2.Mary A.Maxwell.Mrs W.A.Lipscomb.

B-3.Dorcas Angelica became Mrs.Oliver Lowther..

B-4.Hu Maxwell,son of Rufus became one of the more noted historians of the time and area..writing many county Histories of great significant Value in the tracing of earlier Pioneering families..

B-5.Cyrus Hammond Maxwell...; B-6.Thomas E Maxwell(1865-1896) never m.

B-7.John F Maxwell..and B-8.Levi H Maxwell.left W Va for California..

B-9Charles J.Maxwell.went to Texas...;B-10.Robert R.Maxwell(1874-1899)

b-11.Anna Catherine Maxwell(1877-1879). and B-12.Texas Maxwell.

3-.Lewis Maxwell,son of Thomas Maxwell and Jane Lewis Maxwell,was born ca 1790.After coming to (W) Virginia as a young man about ten.he became interested in the Art of Surveying.and also became a man of considerable wealth by filing on open Plots of (and)in the Areas of which he was hired as Surveyor.. He also served as a member of Congress,but he left no direct heirs and his considerable properties were finally to be under the influence of a Nephew .Franklin Maxwell.Doddridge Co.

Swisher/Maxwell, cont.

Thomas Maxwell Ch;

3-Lewis Maxwell, cont.. Although he sired no heirs. (00) = direct Ancestry name  
twice. His first wife being Safronia Wilson in 1844.. He later married  
to Jane Pritchard..

- 4-. Robert Maxwell, son of Thomas and Jane Lewis Maxwell, was born Feb. 19, 1791 and married Mar. 19, 1812, Rebecca Eastlack, b Nov. 6, 1792, with Ch;  
A-1. Thomas J. Maxwell, ..; A-2. Frances B (Mrs William Boggs)  
A-3. Jane Lewis Maxwell, ..; A-4. Amy Maxwell, ..; A-5. Rebecca H (Mrs Joseph Lefevre), ..; A-6. Meiggs L. Maxwell, ..; A-7. Caroline A (Mrs B.F. McMillian).  
A-8. Mary Melviney (Mrs Alexander Ireland), ..; A-9. Robert C. Maxwell  
A-10. Emma A (Mrs Sylvanus Page), ..; ..

About some of the above::

A-4. Amy Maxwell died in early childhood..

A-8. Mary Melviney, born June 27, 1829, and who married Alex Ireland, Oct. 7, 1851.  
ch; .. B-1. Caroline Bell Ireland (Mrs Rev. Louis C Haddox of Columbus, Ohio.)

B-2.. Croydon Boyd Ireland, became a Dr. moved to New York..

B-3. Lillie Love Ireland (1857-1875), ..; B-4. Rosalind C Ireland (1858-1875)

B-5. Mary Alexandria Ireland became Mrs Stephen C. Kingman, ..;

B-6. Elba Nile Ireland became Mrs. William F Duncan, ..;

B-7-. Virginia V. Ireland married Dr. H.B. Campbell....

- 5-. Amy Maxwell, daughter of Thomas and Jane Lewis Maxwell, was born August 27, 1799, and became the wife of John Peck on August 7, 1825, their Ch;  
1-Lemon B Peck, ..; A-2. Dewitt C. Peck, ..; A-3. David B. Peck, ..; A-4. John S. Peck, ..; A-5. Tarleton Peck, ..; and A-6. Minerva Peck who married George R. Cummings.. This family of John Peck and Amy Maxwell Peck, left the West Virginia, for that of Cardington, Ohio, where they resided thru-out.. Most if not all of the Peck children being born in Ohio, ..

Mary Maxwell (9) - John Swisher (8)

- 6-. Mary Maxwell, Daughter of Thomas and Jane Lewis Maxwell, are the Swisher connective link.. Little is known about this group thus far in the researching.... Amy is known to have remarried after the death of her first husband and father of all her children.. His name was Hawley and as to what became of the couple after marriage, is not given.. Only the children are noted, and they were by John Swisher, son of Peter Swisher Sr. Emigrant to America, from Germany and Switzerland..

It is believed that John Swisher was born ca 1790, but the time of his passing is not known.. He is not listed in the 1850 Census as has thus far been noted.. The children of Mary Maxwell and John Swisher are listed in Minnie Kendall Lowther Book as,

A-1. Alvirah Swisher, ..; A-2. John R. Swisher (8) b ca 1822, ..;

A-3. George Swisher, ..; A-4. Lewis Swisher, ..; A-5. Amy Swisher who.

Married Mr. Thomas Curl..

\*--About the Lewis/Maxwell. From "The Highland, Patton, Maxwell, Morris Genealogies" by Scott Highland, sent by Winnifred Scott.

Alexander Lewis-b 1730, Chester, Pa. d Lost Creek Harrison Co. Va. 12-13-1814 m Mary Smith-1760, in Chester, Pa. came to Harrison County ca ... 1799.. Mary Smith b 1735, Pa. d Aug. 11, 1799 in Harrison Co. (W) Va. She was the daughter of John, (78) and Sussannah Smith, (79), who were both born in Ireland... Given name of Susannah Smith is not given..

John Richard Swisher  
and  
Amanda Melviney Nicholson  
Children

(Age dated, 1965)

- 1- Dora Swisher, married a .... Carder children were
- 1- Joe Carder married Josephine.... She was still surviving in 1965, but he was deceased.. listed as age 60..
  - A- Pauline Carder, dau of Dora Swisher and husband, was listed as age 42 years in 1965, her husband David Tinker age 44..
  - B- Maxine C Carder, age 39, husband Jesse Gaines, age 51..
  - C- James A Carder, age 38 yrs, wife Virginia, age 35 yrs.
  - D- Paul D Carder, age 36 yrs.. Billie his wife, age 33 yrs.
  - E- George W Carder, age 35.. Wife Donna age 32.
  - F- Billy D Carder, age 33 yrs., wife Thelma, age 33 yrs..
  - G- Patty Carder Grandstaff, age 31 yrs, divorced..
  - H- Gene A Carder, age 30, wife Beverly age 28.
  - I- Robert M. Carder, age 29, wife Laberta age 27 yrs.
  - J- JoAnn Carder Valentine, age 27, husband Robert Valentine age 27 yrs.
  - K- Jerry L Carder, age 26, wife Barbara age 25 yrs.
  - L- Linda Carder Harris age 23, husband Charles Harris 23 yrs..
- 2- Melviney Swisher, married ..... Hefner both deceased 1965, with issue..
- A- Cora Hefner Donaldson, husband Deceased, she was listed as age 59.
  - B- Dorsey Hefner age 74 yrs, wife Sally age 62 yrs..
  - C- Oras Hefner, age 56 yrs, wife Maxine age 39 yrs..
  - D- John Hefner age 64.. wife Mary Ann age 57,...
  - E- Roy Hefner age 61, wife Virginia age 40 yrs..
  - F- Willie Hefner age 69 yrs..
  - G- Ota Paugh, Nee Hefner, age 69 yrs, widow..
  - H- Bertie Hefner Smith, deceased (both husband and wife)
    - 1- Delma (Smith) Diehl age 43, husband Donald Diehl age 41 yrs.
    - 2- Thelma Smith Jones age 43, Divorced..
    - 3- Jaunita Smith Holt, age 34, husband Richard Holt age 36 yrs.
    - 4- Phillis Smith Workman, age 32 yrs, Husband, Ezra Workman age 34 yrs.
- 3- May S Swisher, daughter of John C and Amanda M Swisher, married Levi Hughes, both were deceased in 1965, leaving children::
- A- Harvey Hughes who was also deceased, 1965, his wife Floy Hughes is listed as being age 60.. this couple had one son.
    - 1- Roy Martin Hughes 34 yrs, wife Mary Ann age 33 yrs..
  - B- Amanda (Hughes) Allison age 66 yrs, Widow..
  - C- Myrl Hughes Hawley age 58 yrs, husband Denver Hawley age 58 Yrs..
  - D- Ama Hughes Hitt, age 56 Yrs, husband Croner Hitt age 60 yrs..
  - E- Zella Hughes Cunningham age 40 yrs, husband James Cunningham 42 yrs.
  - F- Lona Hughes Murphy age 62 yrs, Husband Ote Murphy age 75.
  - G- Charles Hughes age 60 yrs, Wife Mide age 61 yrs..
  - H- Zana Hughes Flowers age 45 yrs, husband Fred Flowers age 46 yrs.
  - I- Flossie Hughes Larm age 43 yrs, husband Harold Larm age 52 yrs
  - J- Hazel Hughes Sendling (desc) husband Willie Sendling age 53 yrs..
    - 1- Donald Sendling, age 32 yrs, wife Jean age 30 yrs..
    - 2- Virgil Sendling, age 30 yrs, wife Eloise age 29 yrs.
    - 3- Robert Sendling age 34 yrs, wife Louise age 34 yrs..
  - K- Mary Hughes Cox, deceased 1965, Husband was Gerald M Cox age 68 yrs
    - 1- Betty Cox Elder age 38 yrs, husband Lorin Elder age 39 yrs..
    - 2- Violet Cox Noe age 37 yrs, Husband George Noe age 44 yrs...
    - 3- Ernest Cox age 44 yrs, wife Winnie Joe age 39 yrs..
    - 4- Gerald N Cox age 45 yrs, wife Betty age 37 yrs..
    - 5- Ellen Cox Cottrill age 31 yrs, husband Robert Cottrill age 35 yrs.
    - 6- Fay Cox Gorby age 39 yrs, husband Luther Gorby age 36 yrs.
    - 7- Shirley Cox Bassell age 26 yrs, hus. Jerome Bassell age 28 yrs..
    - 8- Geraldine Cox Thomas, age 25, hus. Robert Thomas age 32 yrs.
    - 9- Phillip Cox age 34 yrs wife Dorothy age 32 yrs..
    - 10- Clifford Cox age 27 yrs, wife Gisele age 28 yrs..
    - 11- Ralph Cox age 41 yrs wife Betty age 40 yrs

cont. John and Amanda Swisher children.

- 4-. Maudie Swisher, dau. of John and Amanda was listed as Deceased in 1965 when the estate of her sister was in testate. Her husband whos first name was not given was a Shaffer and also deseased.. Issue of Union::  
 A-1. Madge Shaffer Carder age 61 Yrs, husband Hobert Carder age 66 yrs..  
 A-2. Raymond Shaffer, age 58 yrs. wife Bonnie age 56 yrs..  
 A-3. Clarence Shaffer, deceased, wife Naomi age 54 yrs.  
     1-. Conrad Shaffer age 18 yrs. single.  
 A-4. Cecil Shaffer age 55 yrs. wife Garnet age 49 yrs..  
 A-5. Rita Shaffer age 51 Yrs. Husband Niles Barnes age 55 yrs..  
 A-6. Carrie Shaffer Bates age 49. widow..  
 A-7. Kathrine Shaffer Holtzaphel age 47. hus. George Holtzaphel age 48.  
 A-8. Leona Shaffer Bonnell 43 yrs, hus. Jennings Bonnell age 44 yrs.  
 A-9. Ursel Shaffer age 40. single (1965)  
 A-10. Orvil Shaffer .deceased (1965).
- 5-. John Swisher, son of John C and Amanda. and wife Stell. deceased (1965)  
 A-1. Doris Swisher age 64 yrs. Husband Otto Bosse age 64 yrs..  
 A-2. Ernest Swisher age 64 yrs. single. (1965).  
 A-3. Mary Swisher Barnett age 56 yrs. husband Floyd Barnett age 61 yrs.  
 A-4. Roy Swisher age 53 yrs , wife Dorothy age 52 yrs..  
 A-5. Ruth Swisher Schmidt age 51. Hus. Herman Schmidt age 59 yrs.  
 A-6. Margaret Swisher Almencliner age 60 yrs. Hus. Paul Almencliner age 67..  
 A-7. Paul Swisher age 48 single..
- 6-. Luther Swisher, son of John C and Amanda Swisher. Deceased in 1965, his wife Ola Swisher age 80 yrs in 1965. Maiden name (Sherwood.) issue;;  
 A-1. Ardith Swisher Wolfe age 51 yrs. Husband Arthur Wolfe age 65 yrs.  
 A-2. Orel Swisher Never married. listed deceased (1965)  
 A-3. Harlin E. Swisher age 58 yrs, wife Viola age 55 yrs.  
 A-4. Rollin G. Swisher. deceased.. no children. (Melvin age 53 yrs)  
 A-5. Melvin Swisher. deceased wife also deceased. no issue. (may be incorrect)  
 A-6. Edward Swisher age 42 yrs, wife Elizabeth age 40 yrs.  
 A-7. Edith Swisher Britton (dec. 1965) husband Quenton Britton age 48 yrs..  
     1-. Richard Britton age 21 yrs.  
     2-. Marcia Britton age 20 yrs.  
     3-. Stephen Britton age 6 yrs..  
 A-7. Edna Swisher Sutton age 40 yrs. Husband Ray Sutton age 48 yrs.
- 7-. Albertus Swisher, son af John and Amanda .died single.
- 8-. Tillman Swisher. son of John and Amanda. deceased in 1965. as was wife whos name was not given.. Issue.  
     1-. Lexie Swisher Cochran age 61, Husband deceased..  
     2-. Texie Swisher Chipps age 55 yrs. Husband Stacey Chipps age 57 yrs.  
     3-. Ruben Swisher age 49 yrs. wife Mae age 47 yrs.
- 9-. Armenta Swisher who married Reuben D Sutton. she was daughter of John and Amanda M Swisher.. It was from her estate papers that these pages of names were taken.
- 10-. Richard Clinton Swisher son of John C and Amanda. is the one for whom this manuscript is dedicated. married Anne Romine.. His issue are taken at length in other pages..

*	*	*	*	*	*
***	***	***	***	****	***
*****	*****	*****	*****	*****	*****
*	*	*	*	*	*
*	*	*	*	*	*

- Swisher-Sutton-Nicholson..Romine  
9-Arminta Swisher. Married Reuben Sutton..These are brothers and sisters to  
Reuben Sutton. given to show relationship of some to Swisher-Nicholson. etc..  
1--John Sutton, brother to Reuben. Wife ?. both Decs. (1965). ch;  
A-1. William Sutton, wife Pearl. age 65 yrs. (1965).  
a-Goldie Sutton Stutler, 46. Hus. Edward Stutler, 62 Yrs..  
b-George Sutton, 45. wife Pauline, 44 yrs..  
c-Loretta Sutton Lanham, 42. Hus. Earnest Lanham 43 yrs..  
d-Paul Sutton, 37.. wife Martha Jean, 37 yrs..  
A-2. Della Mae (Sutton) Perrine. Hus. and wife Desc. (1965)  
a-. Vada Perrine Nichols, 47, hus. William Nichols., 47 Yrs..  
b-. Gertrude Perrine Knight, 35.. hus. Cecil Knight, 36, yrs..  
c-. Edwin Perrine, 46, yrs. wife Faye, 48 Yrs..  
d-. Robert Perrine, 48 yrs, wife Mary, 46 Yrs..  
e-. Ernest Perrine, 38 Yrs (Single)..  
A-3. Harvey Sutton, (Nph. Reuben). Hus. and wife Desc. (1965).  
a-. Terry Sutton, 64 yrs, wife Ethel 53 Yrs..  
b-. Fred Sutton, 58, wife Margaret 49 yrs..  
c-. Ethel Sutton Comer, 56, hus. Russell Comer, 58 yrs..  
d-. Thelma Sutton Martin, Desc. prior to 1957. hus. Everett Martin 50..  
e-. Clarence Sutton, 28, wife Imogene age 24..  
f-Loyd Sutton, age 22 yrs (single).. (1965)..  
g-. Talmage E Sutton, age 30. wife Carol, 22, yrs..  
h-. Alice Sutton Heater, 36 yrs, Hus. Roy Heater, 35 yrs..  
i-. Edna Sutton Starkey, 25, hus. Franklin R. Starkey, 30 Yrs...  
A-4. Lewis W Sutton (son of John). Desc. wife (Desc)....  
a-. Paul Sutton, age 45. wife Zora age 44 yrs..  
A-5-. Alta Sutton Day, (dau of John). Desc. hus (Desc)..  
a-. Gilbert Day, (desc). wife Elva Day, age (34) yrs.. ???  
b-a-1-. Gilbert Day Jr. age 34. wife Kay age 32 yrs..  
b-. Arthur Day, age 59, wife Audra 52 yrs..  
2-. Druzella Sutton Nicholson (sister of Reuben) Hus and wife Desc  
A-1. Reuben Nicholson, age 69 yrs, wife Mary, 64 yrs..  
A-2-. George W Nicholson, age 66 yrs. wife Jane age 60 yrs..  
A-3. Jetta Nicholson Roberts, age 63 yrs, Hus. (Desc).  
A-4-. Sanford C Nicholson (Desc). wife Lillie, age 70. Re-wed-Robinson..  
A-5-. Ray Nicholson, age 59, wife Esther, age 56 yrs..  
A-6. James R. Nicholson, age (Desc). wife Sadie, age 54 Yrs..  
3-. Conzada Sutton Nicholson (sister to Reuben). (Des). hus. David E Nicholson..  
A-1. Bessie Perrine age 60 yrs. hus (dec.)  
A-2. Nora Nicholson Baker, 63. hus. Scott Baker, 63 yrs..  
A-3. Ira Nicholson 63 yrs, wife Betty 60 yrs (Twin of Nora)  
A-4. Charles R. Nicholson, 50 yrs, wife Audra 50 yrs..  
A-5. Walter Nicholson, 54 yrs, wife Jaunita age 52 yrs..  
A-6. Millie Nicholson Smith age 48 yrs, hus. Ira Smith, 49 yrs..  
A-7. Sanford Nicholson (desc) wife (Desc).  
a-. Joan Nicholson McConnell, 26. hus. Blane McConnell 33 yrs..  
A-8-. Laura Nicholson Nutter 53 yrs, hus Steven Nutter, age 60 yrs..  
4-. Amanda Sutton (sister of Reuben. died Single.. d 1964..  
5-. Add Sutton (Bro. of Reuben) (Desc) wife (desc).  
A-1. Carrie Sutton McNemar age 65, hus. Denzil McNemar age 68 yrs..  
A-2. Neva Sutton Cashdollar 56 yrs, hus. Stephen Cashdollar, age 55 yrs..  
A-3. Glen Sutton age 68 yrs, wife Lillian 70 yrs..  
6-. Mary Jane Sutton Swisher (Sister of Reuben) Hus wife (desc)  
A-1. Reuben Swisher. age 50 yrs. wife Mary 38 yrs. (1965)  
A-2. Texie Swisher Chipps 55 yrs, hus. Staley Chipps. 60 Yrs..  
A-3. Lexie Swisher Cochran 60 Yrs. hus (Desc).  
7-. Zueda Sutton. (sister of Reuben) never married..  
8-. Elizabeth Sutton (Sister of Reuben) married a Mr. Romine.. both Desc..  
A-1. Basil Romine. 62 yrs, wife Mary age 61 yrs..  
A-2-. Clara Romine Ross, 65 yrs, hus. William Ross age 68 yrs..  
A-3. Cora Romine Marks age 59 yrs, hus. Clavious Marks, age 55 yrs (1965)  
These taken from the Estate papers of Reuben and (Arminta Swisher) Sutton



Mar.1,1965.

West Union W Va.

Rueben D Sutton-Heirs \*

Wife-Arminta Swisher Sutton Estate Suit.

1-John Sutton-Brother.(desc)..Wife(Desc) Issue.

A-1.William Curt Sutton,Deceased.Wife Pearl age 65 yrs.

1-.Goldie Sutton Stutler..Age 46 yrs.Husband Edward Stutler age 62..

2-.George Sutton.age 45 yrs.Wife Pauline age 44 Yrs..

3-.Loretta Sutton Lanham.age 42 yrs,Hus.Earnest Lanham age 43 yrs.

4-.Paul W Sutton age 37 yrs.Wife Martha Jean age 37 yrs..

A-2.Della Mae Sutton Perrine. age (Desc)Hus(Desc.)

1-.Vada Perrine Nichols.age 47 yrs.Hus.William Nichols age 67 yrs...

2-.Gertrude Perrine Knight.age 35,hus.Cecil Knight age 36 yrs...

3-.Edwin Perrine,age 46 yrs.wife Faye age 48 yrs..

4-.Robert Perrine age 48 yrs.wife Mary age 46 yrs..

5-.Ernest Perrine age 38 yrs.(single).

A-3.Harvey Sutton.son of John Sutton(widow desc.) (Desc). issue::

1-.Terry Sutton age 64 yrs.wife,Ethel age 53 yrs..

2-.Fred Sutton,age 58,wife Margaret age 49 yrs..

3-.Ethel Sutton Comer age 56 yrs.hus.Russell Comer age 38 yrs..

4-.Thelma Sutton Martin.Desc prior to 5/28/1957.hus.Everett Martin 50

5-.Clarence Sutton age 28 yrs,wife Imogene age 24 yrs..

6-.Loyd Sutton age 22 yrs.(single).

7-.Talmage E Sutton age age 30 yrs.wife Carol age 22 yrs..

8-.Alice Sutton Heater age 36 yrs.hus.Roy Heater age 35 yrs..

9-.Edna Sutton Starkey age 25 yrs.hus.Franklin R,age 30 yrs..

A-4-.Lewis W Sutton(Desc)-wife(Desc).

1-.Paul Sutton age 45,wife Zora age 44 yrs..

A-5.Alta Sutton Day(desc) hus,(Desc).

1-.Gilbert Day,age (Desc) wife Elva Day age 34 yrs..

a-1-.Gilbert Day Jr.age 34 yrs,wife Kay age 32 yrs..

2-.Arthur Day age 59 yrs,wife Audra age 52 yrs..

2-.Druzella Sutton Nicholson(desc,hus,desc.).

A-1.Reuben Nicholson age 69 yrs.wife Mary age 64 yrs..

A2-George W Nicholson age 66 yrs,wife Jane age 60 yrs..

A-3.Jetta Nicholson Roberts,age 63.Hus.(Desc)...

A-5.Sanford C Nicholson age (Desc) wifeLillie age 70.Rewed.. (Robinson)

A-4.Ray Nicholson age 59 yrs,wife Esther age 56 yrs..

A-6-.James R Nicholson (Desc),wife Sadie Nichilson age 54 yrs..

3-.Conzada Sutton Nicholson(sister of Reuben D Sutton.(Desc)).

Husband David E Nicholson age 84 yrs.(1964)

A-1Bessie Nicholson Perrine,age 60 yrs.hus (Desc).

A-2.Nora Nicholson Baker age 63 yrs.hus.Scott Baker age 63 yrs.

A-3.Ira Nicholson age 63 Yrs.wife Betty age 60 yrs. [Note: Twin of Nora].

A-4.Charles R Nicholson age 50 yrs,wife Audra age 50 yrs..

A-5.Walter Nicholson age 54 yrs,wife Jaunita age 52 yrs..

A-6.Millie Nilcholson Smith age 48 yrs,wife of Ira Smith age 49 yrs...

A-7.Sanford Nicholson(son of Conzada) (Desc),wife(Desc)

1-.Joan Nichols McConnell age 26,hus.Blane McConnell age 33 yrs

A-8.Lura Nicholson Nutter age 53 yrs.Hus Steven age 60 yrs..

4-.Amanda sister of Reuben D Sutton died 1964 No Desc,was single..

Adams County Pa.. Other Swisher Census..1850 Census.Cumberland Tnshp Pennsylvania and sent by Mrs.Emelie House.of Syracuse New York., Jacob Swisher age 40 years,a farmer by trade.and who listed his birthplace as Pennsylvania..He alson listed a Wife.Mary F.age 30 Years and born in Maryland.with children as follows::John F.age 11.:Ann L..12 yrs.:Chas.A, 9 yrs.:James A.7 Yrs.:Alice C.5 Yrs.:William J. 2 yrs..and Robert H. whom she listed as 7½ yrs..(which may have been in error or not). However she also listed that living with the Jacob Swisher,was,one Joseph Rinehart,age 83.a laborer by trade and who had listed birthplace as aboard a ship.on the Atlantic Ocean..Relationship .not given.however.the father of Jacob.was probably Peter Swisher Jr.whos wife was Susannah Rinehart.

## Of Swisher Parentage

Monongalia==Harrison--Marion--Preston Counties, West Virginia  
and area of Pa/western W Va.

One branch of the Swisher family, married into that of the Morgan group of Monongalia County, Marion County and Preston County, of West Virginia. In so far as this group, and my own manuscript. It is that my brother married the daughter of this line.. I have made a brief study into the names, from material furnished by the son of my brother.. and I will begin with him and work the lineage backward from him.. Sans. Dates..

He is Malliard Jackson Saurborn, son of Dallas Ray and Adabelle (Swisher) Saurborn..

Ada Belle Swisher, is the daughter of Clark Millard, and Etta Belle (Rodeheaver) Swisher..

C.M. Swisher, the son of Napoleon G ("pole", and Caroline (Kisner) Swisher "Pole" Swisher, is the son of Levi, and Nancy (Wilson) Swisher..

Levi Swisher, b 9/21/1827 was the son of Jacob Swisher. m-Apr. 26, 1809 son of Jacob (?). He married Drusilla Morgan. 13th child of Zackquill Morgan, founder of Morgantown, West Virginia.. she is said to have been born in 1788?.. Jacob and Drusilla were parents to 12 children in their own right.. 1--John L. Swisher b Oct. 13, 1810.. 2--Morgan Swisher, b 3/16/1812.. 3--Zackquill Swisher, b 12/17. 1819.. 4--Horatio Swisher b 12/6/1815.. \*\*listed 1850 in Wetzel Co. Census, as being 32 yrs. wife, Elizabeth b 27 b N.C. with children.. Henry, 13., Eleanor, 11., Harriet, age 5., Jerome, 9., Samuel P. 7.. and Mary Jane, 1 yr..

Henry Swisher, son of Jacob and Drusilla. b 2/18/1818. (fifth )

6--Zadock Swisher, b 9/8/1824 .. 7--Charles Swisher. b 9/15/1822 [2]..

8--Jacob Swisher b 9/21/1824. \*\*\*. also given in Wetzel 1850 Census.

Jacob Swisher, Farmer b Va. age 26.. (26), wife. Elizabeth b Va. age 22.. and from former letter on Swisher.. Jacob Swisher, age 82, was of Wood co. in 1832. Rev. War. pension Rolls in Penna Ranks line pft..

9-- being Levi Swisher.. and Nancy Wilson. with ch::: (b-1) Napoleon "Pole". (b-2). Horatio Swisher m Emma SWISHER ?.. (b-3). Rebecca m "Bean" Lyman

(b-4) Virginia Swisher.. (b-5). Grant Swisher..

10--Saeah Swisher. dau. of Jacob and Drusilla Morgan. Swisher. b 1/10/1830/

11--Nimrod Swisher. b 3/2/1834. d 1/30/1896.. m Mary Summers.. Issue.

(b-1). Sylvester, M.. b 7/30/1853.. (b-2). William: Born 1/11/1855

(b-3). Martha Drusilla. b 2/2/1859 d 2/26/1922. m Charles W Brewer b 4/1/1854

(c-1). Millie V Brewer. b 10/25/1877. m Warren S Caster. b 3/10/1865

(d-1). Bernice Thelma Caster, b 10/13/1898

(d-2). Vera E. b 8/16/1900.. (d-3). Earl S. Caster b 9/2/1902

(d-4). Lester R. Caster b 3/31/1905.

[c-2. Charles S. Brewer. b 2/17/1879.. (c-3). William C Brewer b 8/12/81

(c-4).--Carl W Brewer. b 8/11/86.. (c-5). Clare M. Brewer. b 11/11/88

(c-6). Lester F Brewer. b 12/24/92.. (c-7). Bessie M Brewer b 12/1/95

(c-8). Grace O. Brewer. b 2/14/98.. (c-9). Violet V Brewer b 4/5/1901

(10-). Ruby P. Brewer b 8/24/1904

(B-4). Zadock Swisher son of Nimrod. b 4/2/1862.. (B-5). Nimrod M. son of Nimrod was born 3/27/1864.. (B-6). Mary E. b 3/14/67.. (B-7). Emma B b 12/25/69

(B-8). Elizabeth, b 10/10/72.. and (B-9). John L. b 6/13/75..

These taken from the "Descendents of Col. Morgan Morgan" by French Morgan.. book said 12 ch. but listed 11..

Another Group .same book. as follows..

(B-4) Sarah Morgan, 4th child of Capt. James Morgan ("Buffalo Jim"), 6th son of Capt. Morgan Morgan, son of David Morgan, son of Col. Morgan Morhan.. Sarah b. Sept. 18, 1808.. d Oct. 9, 1876 .. married Joseph Swisher (no Data..) ..

Issue.. A-1. Alpheous Swisher. b 12/9/1826. d 9/8/1801. m Abigail Vangilder b June 7, 1833 d Oct. 19, 1903.. with ten children given..

A-2. John Swisher. m Anne Miller. issue of five

A-3. Jacob Swisher m Anne Liston. also five ch..

A-4. James Swisher, d Civil war never marr.

A-5. Salinda Croft.. m (Tomas ).

A-6. Sarepta Swisher. m George Phillips.. ch 5..

A-7. Rachel Swisher m Wm Baker. ch-1. Gr. Ch-4.. A-8. Catherine Swisher m James Baker, bro. of Wm. issue-5... all of Marion and Monong. Co.

Both of same spelling

As sent by Mrs.M.P.Donathen Of Ind..

My husband is the descendent of James Nicholson and Elizabeth Jane Thompson, she writes: "James Nicholson came with three brothers, from North Ireland. Two of them lost their lives in the War, 1776... James settled in the Virginias, and later joined with Daniel Boone, in his trip to Kentucky, where he married Boones first cousin, Elizabeth Jane Thompson.. Thence to Ohio, and then to Bristol, in 1828. There, becoming the first white settler in the Washington Township.. A marker in the city of Bristol, Indiana, gives that (Quote) information..." "I have gained further fact, from certain Historical Data, published of Elkhart County, Indiana, and the following is taken from the Pictorial and Biographical Memoirs, of Elkhart and St. Josephs, Counties, pub. in 1893 " It Reads.:

Among the very earliest settlers in Elkhart County, were the Nicholsons: James Nicholson, a farmer, who migrated from Champaigne, Ohio, to Indiana in 1828, and brought with him his wife and six children.. 1. David T.: 2-Mary A.: 3-William.: 4-Sophronia.: 5-Sarah Jane.: and 6-Elizabeth Nicholson.. He left behind two sons. Vance Nicholson and George Nicholson, who followed, in 1829.. James Nicholson settled on a farm, now located in the Corporate City limits, of now: Bristol Indiana.. He lived but a few years after migrating to the County, however his descendents are numerous and the name is conspicuous to the Area.. Elkhart County, Indiana...

The son George Nicholson, married for his first wife, Miss Mary Bassett, who bore him two children.. (1) Mary Jane.. (2). Sarah A.. After her death, he remarried and to Eliza J Chess, who gave him eight more .. (3). Lydia E.: (4). Sophronia I.: (5). Finley C.: (6). Rose A.: (7). Oliver A.: (8). Ross G.: (9). Emma A.: (10). Eva E Nicholson.... About George: He and his wife, both, held membership in the Baptist Church, and during the Sauk Indian War, he raised raised and Captained a Company and got as far as Chicago, when the trouble ceased.. He died June 5, 1862, followed by his widow, April 15, 1876..

At the time of this writing, two children are deceased, (Lydia and Oliver). and of these Children. (2). Sarah A, Married Michael Frank, and they had 2 issue.

A-. Mary Jane Frank, B-. Charles Frank.... (A). Jenny, as Mary Jane was known, married Charles Miles, of Meskawaka, they had one child, named Marion Miles.. (B). Charles Frank, married (wife not given) and had two children, Marie and Willis.. Marie died 1967, and Willis still lives in the Area. There are no descendents, of this group.. exception Marion Miles, son of 'A'). (5). Finley C. Nicholson, was born Sept 6, 1844, and married Miss Emma Richards of Akron, Ohio, June 6, 1877.. Ther have five children.. (A). Charles R Nicholson. (B). Earl V Nicholson, .. (C). Luter O Nicholson... (D). George Wm. Nicholson... (E). Rose Nicholson..

(8). Ross G., now named George R. son of George and second wife Eliza Chess.. married Miss Anna Hann.. George Ross Nicholson, was born Jan. 4, 1852.. married in Jefferson Township, Indiana, April 30, 1885.. and they have 3 issue.. A-. Berle C Nicholson, son of George and Anna Hann Nicholson, was born Sept. 15, 1886, he died in 1908.. B-. Finley B. Nicholson, b August 15, 1888, .. and, C-. Herbert B Nicholson b Oct. 30, 1890.. Robert Nicholson, also born of this marriage is added as being after publication of earlier mention of only the three children... D-. Robert was born 1892, and died 1965.. Others of the group, were E. William .. F-. Hellen.. G-. Mary.. making seven rather than three .. I mentioned my husband as direct descendent of James Nicholson.. His grand father being Marion Earl Miles, who married Margaret Martin.. Marion and Margaret had two children.. Dorothy and Harold.. Dorothy Miles married Howard Donathen.. My husband is their son..." sincerely, Mrs. Marion Donathen.. added, a PS. "I might mentiona Samuel V Nicholson, as a son of James Nicholson, I believe him to be the Vance Nicholson, who came with Geo. in 1829"... Initialed. MD..... NOTE Added, from Alvin Nicholson, 10 Mar. 1969

see below....

Correspondence recieved and copied into page form, Feb. 13, 1969

Richard Nicholson:: Ambrose Nicholson; David H. Nicholson, and Amanda Nicholson came to Doddridge County from Culpepper, Va. David H, My Gr. Gr Father, was born: 12-20-1837. was 14 years when they came to W Va. My father still lives but he cannot recall names Dates etc.. A L Nicholson, Charleston W Va.

PICTURE PAGE

In the likenesses seen here-on;are of the Nicholson family;of the Richard Nicholson Branch,brother of Amanda Melviney (Nicholson) Swisher,mother of Richard Swisher,of this Manuscript..Robert Nicholson,son of Richard,is seen in these first two pictures,and sent along to us by,Pearl (Nicholson) Russel,daughter of Robert..He is possibly the eldest of the Nicholson as are surviving at time of this writing(1970)..These as seen below.represent the family while on a re-union geathering.where in five generations are noted.. Naming them as seen here,was done by Tessie (Russell) Saunders; daughter of Pearl....in photo number (1).Left to right.all children of Robt. \* a-Oma..b-Audra...;c-c-Pearl..Mrs.Robert (2 nd)..Robert..;... d-Laura.. \*\*\*\*\* Photo.(2).Five generations..Lt-Rt..Children Rhonda and Rebecca,(Robert's),son of Tessie \* Seen seated.Robert Saunders..Tessie.. \* Pearl,and Robert Nicholson....



Page 12 — ANTIOCH LEDGER  
Wednesday, February 18, 1970

## AHS Musician In All-State Band

Vickie Miles, Antioch High School senior, has been selected to play in the All State High School Honor Band at the California Band Directors Association Convention in Riverside this weekend.

Band rehearsals are scheduled Friday and Saturday at Riverside College and the final band performances are Sunday afternoon.

Miss Miles, 17, is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Marvin L. Miles of 103 West Lake Dr.

She was among a group of Antioch High School band members who auditioned through taped recordings for the chance to play in the all-state honor band. Miss Miles plays the flute and piccolo and is a member of the Antioch High Symphonic and Panther bands.

Symphonic and concert bands formed at Riverside will be conducted by Edwin C. Kruth, director of bands at San Francisco State College, and Fred



VICKIE MILES

Ebbs, director of bands at the University of Indiana.

Loren White is Miss Miles band instructor at Antioch High School.

The clipping at left is self explanatory.but worthy of a place here-in..{seen below} is an oldie. and one forgotten.or lost here. It was sent us by Mrs.Tessie Saunders.a daughter of Pearl and Wade Russell...In this photo is seen Miss Opal F Swisher as she was then seen.Teacher at 18-19 yrs. of age..Mrs.Saunders.a dist.cousin, was a pupil in Opal's Classroom. We are indebted to her for it.

MISS OPAL F SWISHER  
(Mrs.P.W.Saurborn)





..3a..  
NICHOLSON..

Compiled by Algie (Reed) Bailey

Of the Nicholson group who are reported to have come to the Harrison<sup>d</sup> Doddridge County, West Virginia Area about 1850 and the family of each. There were four (at least) and were David H Nicholson. b 1837 Culpepper County Virginia..and two brothers. Ambrose Nicholson..and Richard Nicholson with Amanda Melviney Nicholson. the only known sister to the group.. David H Nicholson. born 1837 died 1923 and is buried in the Indian Fork Cemetery Graveyard. and Indian Fork Church, Doddridge County, West Va.. He married July 30, 1870. The daughter of Philip Sheridan, and Elizabeth (Minter) Cox.. She was Cinderella Cox, born Feb. 16, 1849. died 1926. lies beside her husband. on Indian Fork.. Their children ::

- a-Louis Nicholson, lived at Salem. and has several children among them
  - b-1. Milliard Nicholson.. b-2. Mildred Nicholson..
- b. Ernest Nicholson
- c. Alvin Nicholson, still living in Salem
- d. Clark Nicholson, married : Mary White. with children..
  - d.1. Reta.. s.2. Fern.. d.3. Gladys.. d.4. Mary Blanch.. may be more..
- e. Wade Nicholson.. was a Veterinarian. lived at Salem and had at least two children..
  - e.1. John.. e.2. Pearl..
- f. Lonnie Nicholson. moved to Indiana
- g. Druscilla Nicholson.. m Arch Bailey. Had ch::
  - g.1. Leslie.. g.2. Chesley.. g.3. Waveline.. (one son Buck. Killed WWII).
- H. Mpxella. Nicholson. m.... Golden...

Richard Nicholson. bro. of Amanda. (wife of John C Swisher).. wife not given.

- a. Robert Nicholson, married Betty Yerkey..
  - a.1. Pearl Nicholson who married Wade Russell and lives at enterprise West Virginia. and who is corresponding with us)
  - a.2. Harry Nicholson.. a.3. Walter Nicholson.. a.4. John Nicholson.. and possibly.. a.5. Robert Nicholson. and a.6. Paul Nicholson.. Ck with Mrs. Russell.. or Walter Nicholsons Wife..
- b. Edward Nicholson.. believed to be living..
- c. Clyde Nicholson..

Ambrose Nicholson. married .... Name not available.. Children given::

- a. Margaret Rebecca Nicholson married Edwin (David) Cox, who was born May 8, 1855 d July 22, 1920. m Jan. 1, 1879. Ch;;
  - a.1. Geneva Cox. m Harry Cain. a teacher at East Fairmont, West Va. until his recent retirement.. Fairmont West Virginia..
  - a.2. J Dallas Cox. m Tensie McClain..
  - a.3. Samantha Cox. b 1880 married Fred Bolte. d 1918..
  - a.4. Stella Cox, never married. had had the dreaded Polio. and Blind...
- b. Mary Nicholson. dau. of Ambrose.. Married Albert Perinne.; Ch;;
  - a. Charles Perinne, m Bessie Law. their daughter Ethel Law. m....
    - a.1. Ethel Law. married William Nicholson.
- c. William Perinne, m but have no Data..
- d. Alma or Alta. Perinne m Chess Nicholson..
- e. Martha Perinne. m John Vanscoy and the ch:
  - e.1. Burey Vanscoy. marr. Grace Stalnaker. with one child..
  - e.2. Brent Vanscoy. m Eleanor Faith Davidson, with wh;;
    - e.1. Sharon.. e.2. Bruce Vanscoy.. e.3.. Damie Audra Vanscoy. married George Nicholson. an uncle of Mrs (Reed) Bailey
  - e.3.1. Milliard.. 2. Helen.. 3. Eloise.. 4. John Monroe.. 5. Robert Wayne. 6.. Herbert Dane. (5-6 twins).. 7. Charles.. 8. Warren.. 9. Virgil 10. Russell.. 11. Clifton.. 12. Martha Jean.. 13. Namie Ruth, and 14. Linda Kay Nicholson..

Amanda Melviney Nicholson. is taken in detail in other pages. She married first a man whos name is given as Dennison. and as a widow. Married John Calvin Swisher.. father of the man for whom this Manuscript is dedicated. Richard Clinton Swisher..



3=C  
\*NICHOLSON\*

Contributed by Mrs. Orville R. (Algie Reed) Bailey. Res. Fairmont, W Va.

Christopher Nicholson and Mary (Polly) Cooper

Christopher Nicholson, b. (?) Possibly Culpepper Co. Va. died March 11, 1889. marr. Mary (Polly) Cooper. b. (?) d. June 20, 1890. They are interred in the Upper, Indian Fork Cemetery, Doddridge County. Children were:

- 1-James P Nicholson, married Credilla Cox. James b 1/6/1842. d 12/12/1891
- 2-Shade Nicholson, marr. Lib Handford
- 3-Columbus Newman Nicholson. Marr. Alice Wyatt.
- 4-Edward Nicholson. Marr. Frances Wyatt.
- 5-Robert Nicholson, b 1858, d Jan. 15, 1929. marr. Lucy Stewart.
- 6-Silas Nicholson. died unmarried.
- 7-Chris Nicholson, also unmarried.
- 8-Margaret Nicholson, m (1). Zachariah Nicholson, by whom she had 2 children. her second marriage was to James Dennison (2). children:  
A-Silas Bruce Minor. A-1. Ira Flavious. A-3. George. A-4. Filmore.  
A-5. Columbus C. A-6 Homie Dennison. A-7. Hattie Dennison.
9. Betty Nicholson, married Ike Batten. they lived on Hughes River, her mother is buried there.
- 10-Mary Susan Nicholson. m Phillip W. Cox.
- 11-Jennie Nicholson. and 12-Harriett Nicholson. Neither married.

\*\*

\*\*\*\*(1). James P Nicholson-Credilla Cox. children

- A-1. Charles E Nicholson, m Sarah Elizabeth Laconia. 1867-1925
- A-2. Philip Sheridan Nicholson, m Hattie Riffle.
- A-3. Silas Nicholson. m. (?).. had 2 children. and lives Oakland Calif..
- A-4. Matilda Nicholson. m Ephriam Nicholson.
- A-5. Emma Nicholson. m (1). Stein Lynch. (2). Steven Burnside.
- A-6. Gilispie Blaine Nicholson. m May-Belle Lindsay.
- A-7. William H Nicholson. m Gertrude Herrod.
- A-8 Claude Nicholson. died single.

\*\*\*\*\* (A-1). Charles E, and (Sarah Laconia) Nicholson. She was the daughter of James and Jane (Nicholson) Laconia. Children of this Marriage:::

- B-1. Amos E Nicholson. m Dulcie Kelley.
- B-2. James W. Nicholson. m (1). Adaliene Reed. (2). Louise Morrison.
- B-3. Lillie Pearl Nicholson. m Gordie Guy Nicholson. son of David E, and Mary (Nicholson) Nicholson. (?)..
- B-4-. Wade Nicholson. d young.
- B-5-. Rosa Leah Nicholson. m her first cousin. Virgil Lynch.
- B-6. Hallie Nicholson. died young.
- B-7. Claudis Clifford Nicholson. m. Opal Suttle.
- B-8. George Leslie Nicholson. m Damie Vanscoy.
- B-9. Mary Jane Nicholson. m Okie Reed.
- B-10. Hubert Blaine Nicholson. m Geneva Ruth Nicholson. daughter of John and (Bert Nicholson) Nicholson. (?)..
- B-11. Ruby Edith Nicholson. m Dallas McClain.
- B-12. Melvin Guy Nicholson. m Hilda Madge Morrison.

\*\*\*\*\* (B-9). Mary Jane Nicholson. was born June 15, 1902. died Mar. 1, 1937.

married Okey F Reed, son of Elmore and Eliza (Greathouse) Reed

There were 4 children born of this marriage. that died in Inf. One, the only girl child, of five. is Algie Reed Bailey. Responsible for the context of this letter.

C-1. Algie Reed, was born Jan. 12, 1921, at Beechlick, Doddridge Co. in West Virginia. She married Orville R Bailey. b Feb. 20, 1818. at Elk Lick. Lewis County. West Virginia. Married October 30, 1939. at Harrisonburg. Va. He is the son of Cecil Err Bailey, and Bertha Mae (Matheny) Bailey.

one son. D-1. Marvin Kay Bailey. b Dec. 20, 1942. d Nov. 28, 1956. Fairmont. W Va.  
D-2. Adopted. Robert Kent Bailey. b May 25, 1960. adpt. date. Dec. 20, 1960.



THE CHARLES R NICHOLSON FAMILY

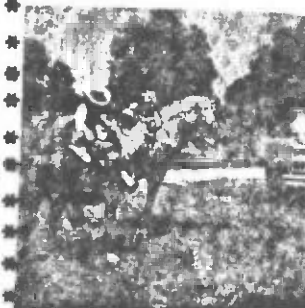
Contribute by Algie Reed  
(Mrs Orville R Bailey)



Mary Jane & Rosa Leah  
(Reed) Nicholson (Lynch)

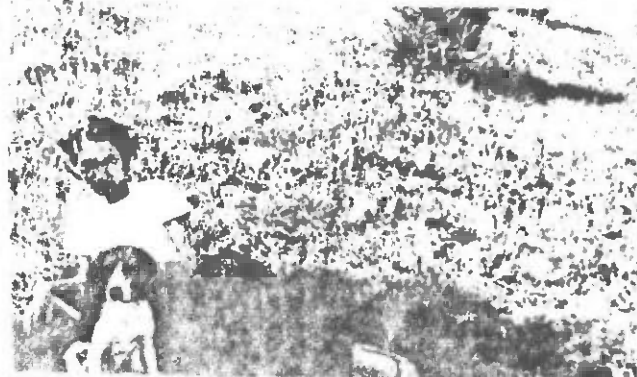


Bobby Bailey  
(age 8 Yrs)



Seen on the right and above..are  
Orville R Bailey and son Bob

Seen in the picture below is  
a portion of the landscape on  
the property of the Bailey place  
near Fairmont, West Virginia.  
with Mrs. Bailey and a Friend.



Below. Mrs Algie (Reed) Bailey  
with son Bobbie as she was  
in 1961..The dog is un named  
here..We are indebted to  
the good lady for much of the  
Nicholson Research as seen  
in these pages..R'cd. Mar 1970

The group as seen in the oldie  
below, was taken just after the  
flooding in Doddridge County and  
some of those present are. on Left  
Okey Reed..James W Nicholson and  
third from left, Dorsey Titus with  
Elmore Reed seated behind him..The  
others of the group were unnamed..



# THOSE TO BE REMEMBERED



CELEBRATING AN ANNIVERSARY WITH THE SUTTONS

In Back, THE BROWNS, The Saurborns and The Miles  
Front, The Fredericksons and The Suttons

- 1-Doc Miles to Roxie
- 2-Bill Frederickson to Vonda Jean
- 3-"Pup" Sutton to Pauline



- 4-Boyd Frew to Minnie
- 5-Pink Saurborn to Opal
- 6-Inset. Andy Kovlan to Sarah

Roxie-Sarah-Opal-Pauline

Husbands Every One of them  
To Swisher Girls



THE SWISHER GIRLS  
Minnie-Jean



Just four  
Roxie-Opal  
Sarah-Minnie



## LOYAL CLINE SWISHER

A-1. Loyal Cline Swisher, first of the Richard C. Anne (Romine) Swisher. Children was born in Doddridge County, of West Virginia. January 13, 1903.. Later the family would move residence from this area around Big Issac, to Clarksburg, which is in Harrison County.. Here in this new enviornment, Loyal was to attend school until time when he dropped his studies for more lucrative activity by taking employment at a local Industry, known as Atlas Glass Factory.. This change was made during his eighth Grade, and before having completed that level. He ultimately, was to enlist, for a stint in the United States Navy, and after discharge, from that branch of the Armed Forces, he married Miss Mildred Collins. Daughter of parents whos Pioneering ancestry are very prominent in West Virginia's, early settlement and Developement.. Ane naming just a few of such. Includes the names: Hammond and Wilson. Loyal was to work at many trades during the



... years to follow, like many many others, of the Area and times. Jobs were hard to come by, that had any permanence status, and he was to try many and to travel afield. Several years were to be spent, in the Detroit, Michigan Area, where the family lived and worked.. During the WW II Crisis, Loyal again offered his services and this time, it was with the Air Force.. He was to spend many months in the Egyptian Area of Africa and Cairo, with that Out-

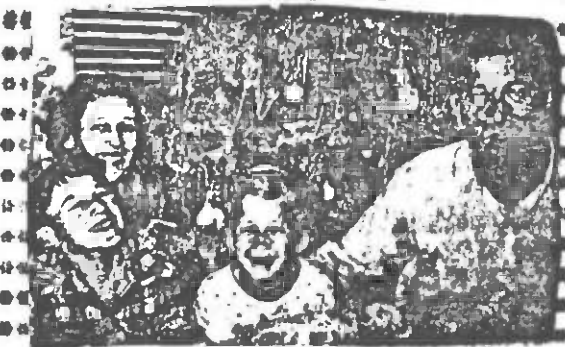
\*\* Loyal and Friend\* fit.. Loyal and Mildred, were parents to Three... Photo above, taken in Antioch, California, in front yard of his parents home... Children.

B-1. Delores Swisher, full and given name. Margarite Delores, Was born in Clarksburg, West Virginia. June 12, 1930.. and she was to marry. Mr. Earl Martin Chipps, born December 27, 1924.. His parents, the Mr. and Mrs. Archie Earl Chipps, born Feb. of 1889, passing this life in 1937, and Jetta Mable Norris Chipps, born July 16, 1896, at Bristol, West Virginia, also Harrison County.. Earl Martin was born in Smithfield, West Virginia, and Delores and He were married in Clarksburg, Jan. 3, 1950. and are the parents, one daughter, seen at right, is that young Lady, showing promise of the beauty she will be as her years grow.. another and smaller picture, on Babypage.



C-1. Terry Lynn Chipps, was born August 1, 1955.. Mr. Earl Chipps, chose as his profession, that of the Teacher and is presently following that Career and Teaching in the Lowell, Ohio, Elementary School District, of the City of the Same Name... Delores, in her last Correspondence, with me, indicated that a family picture is in the offing, and that she will be sending it along to occupy the space below.... She also attests the fact, that her mother, is currently in attendance with her brothers Wife, and that they are hopefully awaiting the birth of a second Child to that group. Too that it be a Male to carry on the Swisher name, for the Richard Clinton Swisher group.. this Data recieved in Early March, 1969..

To Fill in



One Xmas at Suttons

Jack-Opal-Dick

Pink & Opal

B-2. Donna Jean Swisher, second of the Loyal C. Mildred (Collins) Swisher children, was also born in Clarksburg; Harrison County: State of West Virginia.. Birth date being May 21, 1934.. She was to marry Mr. James Jay Nardi Jr. born Dec. 27, 1930, in Chicago, Illinois.. He was the son of an emigrant father of the same name, who arrived in the United States, from his Native Italy, at the ripe old age of six years.. His Mother, Mrs. Josephine Nardi, however, was born in Chicago, Illinois..

Jim and Donna were married in Washington, D.C. on June 6, 1954, and they are the parents of two:

..... Larry Jay and April Jo Nardi.  
C-1. Larry Jay Nardi, born Jan. 15, 1955. Van Nuys, California..

C-2. April Jo Nardi, born appropriately suited; her name April 1, 1957..

She too was born in California, where the Nardi family are now in residence, Mr. Nardi, has been associated with the Aeronautics and space program, for the past twelve years.



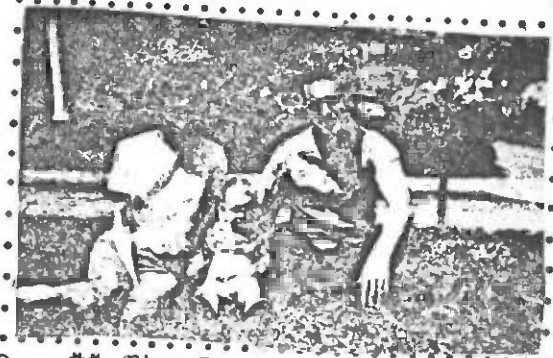
\*\*The Nardi Family\*\*

\*\*\* Donna \*\*\* Seen above and on the left, is Donna Jean, as she appeared just recently, in a relaxed setting.. And at the right, above: the entire group, Donna, Jim, Larry and April Jo... These snapshots were contributed by Donna and her Aunt Minnie (Swisher) Frew.. Too, Donna, in her most recent correspondence, with the Author.. Said that she and Jim were presently living some few miles out of the City, and that when they first took over the property, it was very reminiscent of her childhood spent in West Virginia, but now they had moved the plumbing facilities into a more up to date and civilized or sanitary manner, tsk tsk.. her letter received and edited, Mar. 13, 1969, from Bonsall California.. B-3. Richard Page Swisher, the only boy of the group, and the last of the Swisher male children, was born June 24, 1936.. Clarksburg, Harrison County State of West Virginia.. A portion of his schooling, was in the Automotive Capital, Detroit, Illinois, where the parents were engaged in War time Work.. Richard was to marry, Miss Virginia Janis, born in Penna, May 24, 1938. and He is currently with the Diplomatic service of our Government..

Richard and Virginia, are parents to two children, the latest, arriving just a few days ago, and is, as was anxiously hoped for, by his Aunts and Uncles, A male child, one to carry on the name, Richard Swisher: whom this Manuscript is so honoring.

C-1. Leslie Susan Swisher, was born, June 14, 1963..

C-2. Richard Todd Swisher, born Mar , 1969



\*\* The Richard Swishers \*\*

The sisters of Richard (Delores and Donna) were responsible, in the main, for the above information, along with the added contribution, The mother of the three was at the time of this writing, in attendance with her son and Daughter-in-Law, awaiting the arrival of the New one..

Loyal Cline Swisher, and Mildred were to be divorced, and she was to remarry and remain in West Virginia and Clarksburg, Her husband having employment. She married Mr. Ralph "Red" Riley.

Loyal migrated to California, and Antioch, where his parents, R.C. and Anne (Romine) Swisher, had resided for many years. He began employment with the Southern Pacific Railroad, as a Signaller, a position, he has held for a number of years. He too has now remarried. In October of 1968 In Orland California, to Mrs. Roma Rollins, who brought Two children into the marriage, By a former Marriage.. They now reside in Orland, California where he is currently working..



# OPAL FRANCES<sup>8</sup> SWISHER

A-2. Opal Frances Swisher, second of the R.C., Annie Romine, Swisher, children was born in Doddridge County, West Virginia. Near Big Issac.... Even as a very young girl, she was rather studious and a leaning toward home making.. She attended her school as regular as clockwork and was one of the very few to achieve the an impossible record of never missing a day of her schooling, attending every days activity from the second grade through High School.. Attending Alta Vista School in Clarksburg, and on to complete her high Schooling at Washington Irving, with never a days absence, Was and is a very respected Achievement and worthy of Note.. She then attended the Teachers Institute at Salem, West Virginia, where she attained her Teachers Credentials.. Her first Teaching Post was at a small Rural School in the County of her Birth, Doddridge. and near Miletus.... She was to teach in other communities such as Simpson. Near Grafton. West Virginia..

She met and Married Otis Tippens, son of Tom and Jane (Haney) Tippens of Clarksburg, and gave up the Teaching career for that of permanent Housewife after the Birth of her second Son. or the advent of expecting his Arrival.. A Comely Miss, as attested in this picture as seen below..

This was taken with a friend, In Akron, Ohio, Where she spent part of the War Years as an employee of the Goop Year Industry. working as a Riveter and Aircraft Building.. and assembly...

Otis and Opal (Swisher) Tippens, were parents to two Boys, before hardtimes fell upon the Marriage.. Married in 1927, the arrival of Kenneth Eugene Tippens on January 25, 1928, temporarily halted the Teaching activities. and

again in May 1933, when James Lee Tippens, was born. Both these young men were born in Clarksburg, West Virginia..

Otis Tippens, was an employee of the Clarksburg Ice and Storage Company, in that City, and for many years delivered

Ice to the many Business establishments and house to house, Home delivery.. The Couple were divorced in 1943 and Opal then married Pinkney W Saurborn of Fairmont, West Virginia. They were married while he was home on Furlough from the United States Army Signal Corps..

Otis Tippens, remained in Clarksburg and also his employment with the Ice Company. He is said to have married there and resided until his recent demise in 1965..

The children of Opal and Otis had gone to reside with the parents of Opal, Mr. and Mrs R.C Swisher who had migrated to Antioch California.. Opal was there in 1944 when her Husband was returned to the United States and Stationed at Petaluma, California until his Discharge from service in 1945.. Opal and husband, then stayed briefly in that City before rejoining the other Swisher families in Antioch, California where Pinkney W Saurborn began employment with the United States Bureau of Reclamation and followed this line of work. (Survey Engineering) until his retirement in 1963.. At an earlier period and before the advent of Pearl Harbor, The husband of Opal, was an entertainer and Radio Announcer, through out the Tri-State Area of West Virginia, Pennsylvania and Virginia.

On the right can be seen a photo of Opal and her husband as they were, in Redding California, where they had been doing some shopping in that City. They lived then at Old Trinity, Center, now inundated by the Trinity, River Dam Located at Lewistown. In Trinity County. Calif..



Opal Swisher  
& Friend, 1942

Akron, Ohio..



Ken



Jim



## 9 OPAL FRANCES SWISHER

A-1. Kenneth Eugene Tippens, son of Opal Swisher and Otis Tippens, was born in Clarksburg, West Virginia, January 25, 1928. The first of the children of Otis and Opal and the first grandchild of the Richard C Swisher Anna (Romine) Swisher group. He was to grow up in the household of his Grand parents from about the age of twelve and when the Swisher move was made to California, with them went Kenneth and his brother Jimmie. He was a graduate of the High school in this City and was married there in 1952 to Sherry Parker, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Parker, of the Bay Area, of San Francisco, Mr Parker being an employee of \*\*\*\*\* Railroad for many many years. The couple are seen in the photo at the right, taken in the Patio of the home of Kenneths Aunt and Uncle, Mr. and Mrs Clifford "Doc" and Roxie (Swisher) Miles. In the picture are Mr and Mrs Parker with the new Bride and Groom. The marriage was to end unhappily and the bride then soon after the separation, remarried and had issue by the new husband.



There was one Daughter born of the Union of Kenneth and Sherry Tippens.

B-1. Melody Ann Tippens was born, February 22, 1953



\*\*\*\*\* shown at left with the Maternal \*\*\*\*\* grand Ma. and mother of Kenneth, \*\*\*\*\* Mrs. Opal Saurborn. Melody Tippens was to spend a great deal of her earlier years with first one and the other of her parents and an Aunt, Mrs. Pauline Sutton, wife of Wallace Sutton, Antioch, Calif. At the time of this writing the young Lady, now nearing her sixteenth, birthdate, is currently with her mother and attending junior High school in that small community, near the Bay Area. Kenneth did not remarry in the years that followed. He spent some time in Southern California, employed with the Douglas Aircraft Organization. Leaving that Area he returned to the Antioch Concord Section and resumed the profession he had formerly worked at. That of a Service Station Attendant and Maintenance of Automobiles etc. He is currently with the Standard Oil of Calif. in Concord, California..

A-2. James Lee Tippens, also born in West Virginia, also Clarksburg and Harrison County. He too came to California and grew to young manhood with the Grand Parents. He attended the Antioch High as did his brother. born May 1, 1933. Jimmie grew a bit taller than did his brother Ken. His first marriage was doomed to annulment and there were no issue, and his second marriage was to become the Main factor of his life. It brought in to his life a wonderful person in the Daughter of a North Carolina Pioneer- ing family Name. She was and is Faye Ann (Willetts) Tippens, dau. of Talmage Willetts. Jim and Faye are the parents of two, and they live now in the Southern Section of California, where they are currently Running a Service Station Business in that Vicinity. having recently seen, to branch out on his own enterprise. Jim Tippens and his Stepfather had one experience of note that they like to speak of on occasion of their Visiting together. It was a little fishing outing that they had with a Cousin of the family who had been visiting the Grand Parents (R C Swisher). The three, Jim, His Step father Pinkney W Saurborn, and the Cousin, a Master Sgt on Furlough, Frank James, a 250 lb. Giant of a man, decided to try the Antioch, River, in a Row Boat. Staying too long on the opposite side and Jimmies Losing the first catch overboard, the return voyage was tried against the incoming Tide. after much travail and the pulling of the current that swept the unlucky fishermen through the small inlets and Islands. They were finally towed to shore after Hitch hiking a Thumb motion ride from a passing Boat. It was notable to state that the good Sgt. James, decided never to try the Navy but to stay a soldier, a dry land Sailor. Jimmie Tippens was all of fourteen years. His step father? He was not a sailing man either. The Grand father Mr. Swisher enjoyed the Cat Fish that was brought back, or so he said. The Fishermen did not. Sgt. James was the Husband of Pearl Straley, and a daughter of the sister of Mr. R C Swisher. and Visiting...

The first of the James Lee, Faye (Willetts) Tippens, Children was a boy, born in Santa Monica, California, on March 6, 1962.. The James Tippens Family This young fellow has captured his Step Grand Dads eye, in that he is becoming interested in going fishing and things of this nature. Although being in the close proximity that they might consummate that fancy, is seemingly not to be. exception by letters and on Vacation times..

B-1. James Richard Tippens. b Mar. 6, 1962  
B-2. Charlyann Tippens, born April 26, 1967.. She has arrived in time to make a place in the manuscript and a place in the hearts of her Grand Parents..

On the right is a family Photo as sent along to us by the proud mama and Papa..

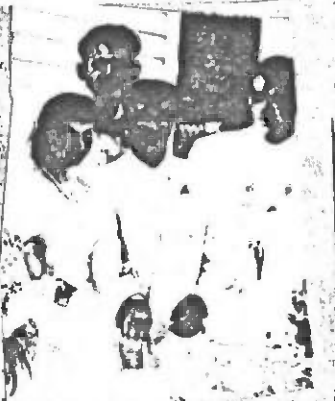


\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*

OPAL'S FAMILY

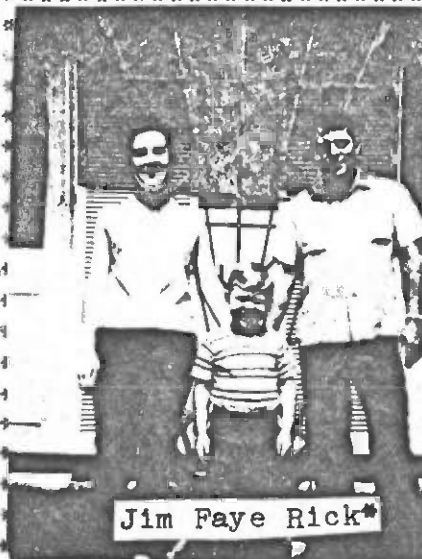


Opal, Melody - Ken  
Rgt. Rick & Baby  
Charlyann

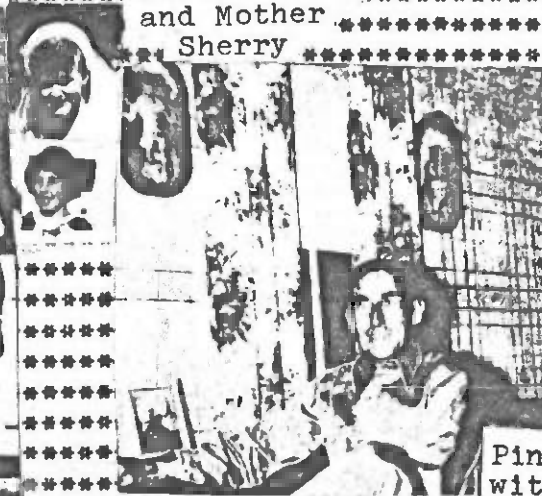


Cutting  
The Wedding Cake

\*Left. Melody,  
and Mother  
Sherry



Jim Faye Rick



Grand Pa Pink and Melody

Pinkney W Saurborn seen  
with Wall Picture and Desk  
Grand Parents The Swishers  
Wall. Kenneth and Jimmie..



11  
ROXIE CLARICE SWISHER

A-3. Roxie Clarice Swisher, the second daughter to be born, to Anna and Richard C Swisher, was also the last of children to be born in Doddridge, County, of West Virginia before the father moved to Clarksburg, Harrison County, where he began a new career in the Postal Employment as a Civil Service Employee.. Roxie was born, Aug. 29, 1906. and attended school in the clarksburg Area and one summer school session, at Salem College, before leaving the educational field to her older sister Opal, and went into a career with the Telephone Company that was to cover thirty Five years before retirement from that Position and in California..

Roxie was to marry, Clifford Reid Miles, on Jan. 29, 1933.. Nicknamed "Doc" at an early age, he was to carry that Misnomer. from when he was born. April, 18, 1902. until the present.. He is the son of West Virginia Parents, who were, William Henry Miles, born April 17, 1864.. and Nancy Ellen (Reid) Miles, born June 13, 1863.. His mother was to pass away soon after the birth of their son, and "Doc" was to be raised, as they say, by and older, and only sister, Ida Lee Miles, who was born Jan. 7, 1885.. She married soon after the birth of her only relative, her brother "Doc", and she and her husband, Ray Wilson Greene of Buckhannon, West Virginia, were to be the near only parents that he was to know.. Married July 8, 1905. Ray Greene was born, Mar. 7, 1883.. Ida Lee (Miles) Green and Ray were parents to only one child, in their own right.

Dorsey Greene, who is <sup>now deceased</sup> still living in the West Virginia Area, around Buckhannon.. Ida and Ray were almost as much of the Swisher family, as was the husband of Roxie Swisher Miles.. and treated as such in the many of the visiting as done by these wonderful people.. Now deceased, the Greenses are interred in their Native State of West Virginia..

Clifford Reid Miles, was to become an employee with a Chemical and Steel Industry and to later transfer such Industrial Trade as he had begun in Clarksburg, West Virginia, to Pittsburg, California, where he joined his wife who had transferred her Telephone Operational Career, and had preceded him by some Months.. Here "Doc" began a long and extinguished sojourn with the Dow Chemical, of Pittsburg, and served as President or other position in the Union of that Plant.. along with his other work in the Plant.. Their son, was to begin a career in this same Establishment, after completing his schooling, only to give this up for the beginning of a new and different Career.. That of building a Business on or in his own right.. The Miles Printing Company, and in which undertaking, he had the support and Aid of his parents, who after retirement, spent much of their time in the Establishment.. That and in the enjoyment of their Retirement, in Travel, and their Grand children.

The picture seen Right is of the eldest of the grand children, Vickie, who was privileged to spend one summer in Study in France. Marvin and his Family are taken in detail on the Page following.

Roxie and Clifford reside live quietly in Antioch California, and near to The sisters of Roxie, of which there are five.. Four of which, live there.



\*\*\*\*\*The Miles.\*\*\*\*\*  
Clifford and Roxie  
+++++=====+++++



AHS FRENCH STUDENTS - Members of the AHS French class instructed by Gerald T. Boden will leave Antioch July 18 for a six weeks seminar in France. Standing from left as they appear are: Tom Pokusa,

Marl Bunt, Ralph Garrow, Donna Coward, Debby Kristich, Pam Stephens, Vicci Miles, Reba Earnest, Vaughn Austin, Jeanie Smith and Jim Hurst.

4-ANTIOCH. LEDGER  
Friday, July 5, 1968

# ROXIE CLARICE SWISHER

B-1. Marvin Lee Miles, Only child of the Roxie Swisher, Clifford Miles Union, was born in Mathews, County, and Mathews, Virginia. in the home of the Richard C Swisher, parents of Roxie.. He (Marvin) was born there December 16 th, 1933.. Although the parents Clifford and Roxie Miles were in residence ,in Clarksburg, West Virginia..

## THE HOUSE IN VIRGINIA

Marvin Lee Miles, was not to spend too many years in the West Virginia Area, His parents had decided that California, and the Antioch, Pittsburg Area where in the Richard C Swisher had already re-settled, would be appropriate that Marving be getting his Schooling. Roxie had been transferred, in her Position with the Telephone Company, and Clifford "Doc" Miles, too had then sought and been successful, in a transfer from one Chemical plant to another.. So it was that Marvin was schooled in the California system and was a Member of the 1951, Antioch, High School Graduating Class.



Marvin was to marry a girl from West Virginia, who was born in Layland, West Virginia, and the daughter of: Harry Payne, and Katie (O'Riley) Fridley..

Three of Richard Swisher Grand sons were born in this Virginia Plantation Manor. Marvin, son of Roxie.. and Richard and Joseph, sons of Minnie and Boyd Frew

Anna Lee (Fridley) Miles was born May 1, 1936. but as did her husband, did most of her childhood, in the California section of the United States.. Three children have been conceived of this Union, and the first.

Marvin and Anna, with Vicki.

C-1. Vicki Renee Miles, b in Pittsburg, California. Hospital, residence, Antioch California. Sept. 6, 1952... This young Lady, was privileged to spend the summer, 1968, in studies ,in France. and now back at her Antioch, High School..

C-2. Richard Ray Miles, only son of this group. was born. October 24, 1956. in Pittsburg Calif. Hospital. as was his sister..

C-3. Katrina Lee Miles, born , Pittsburg, Hospital. as well. on October 9, 1964..

Marvin, was with the Dow Chemical Corp. Pittsburg, for many years, until he decided to make a go of it on a Business Venture and established the MILES PRINTING Co. In This Antioch, Calif. City.. and his father "Doc", after retiring from Dow Chemical, does aiding and abetting (as it were), in behalf his only Progeny..

Marvin was injured rather severely, in the same accident as was his Mother's Sister , Opal and her husband, 1949 Also in that accident was his cousin, Kenneth Tippens. son of Opal.. They were returning from a visit to the East Coast, and West Virginia..

Pictures of Ricky and Katrina are seen on the Children and School Days Picture page..





A-4. Minnie Leona Swisher, fourth of the R C. Anna (Romine) Swisher children.. Born Dec. 24, 1907, in Clarksburg. West Virginia.. and attended school in that City. She was not to grow to the height of her sisters and is just a mite under the five foot mark. tip toe.. This did nothing to cur-  
tain the energetic spirit possessed in this, smaller of the Swisher Sisters..  
She was to meet and Marry A man from \* the Morgantown, West Virginia  
and they were to leave the Home State \* for that of California, but  
not before the birth of their first \* two children. and these two  
sons, both being born in yet another \* of the States, this one the  
mother State from which West Virginia \* had been formed.... These were  
born at Mathews, Virginia, where the parents of Minnie were residing.  
paola Boyd Frew. husband of Minnie was born in Smithton, Pennsylvania. on  
Mar. 4 th, 1894.. He was the son of Harry L. and Anna Belle (Rowe) Frew..  
and as Minnie has stipulated; the Frew ancestry had its Origin in Scot-  
land of the British Isles.. The parents of Boyd Frew, as he preferred to  
be known. were married in Cumberland Maryland, on Feb. 24, 1890..



Boyd Frew was playing with a Boyhood friend of the Morgantown, West Virginia Area, where his parents were living, and was hit and run over by a Railroad Car.. This accident of his youth, he was around the age of nine, left him with but the one lower limb.. But the use of the wooden crutch became so much the part of him that he preferred its use to that of the use of an Artificial Leg... It did not deter him in his driving of Auto-  
mobiles and after coming to California and the Antioch, Pittsburg, Areas, he was for many many years, employed in the Ford Garage and Parts (Auto-  
motive) and delivery, with that firm.. He was an expert driver, even tho. it was years before the Automatic shift, of later Cars..

\*\*\*\*\* Minnie and Boyd, as they were fondly known around  
\* the Antioch Area. did many different kinds of en-  
\* devour throughout the ensuing years.. In the Res-  
\* taurant business with Boyd's Brother. Joseph D.  
\* "J.D." Frew as Partner. and also in the Upholstery  
\* Business for a time. Boyd and Minnie ran a Paper  
\* route Contract for several Years, and He (Boyd) was  
\* adept with his hands and Gold or Plated Baby shoes  
\* and other objects and sold them or contracted the  
\* doing of such..



At left, Minnie and Boyd  
as they appeared at the  
Fiftieth Anniversary Date  
Celebration of the R.C.  
Swishers. June 16, 1951

At right  
is seen Minnie and Boyd  
Frew and with them is a

As They were in 1932



The Boyd Frews. brother of Boyds. Harry Frew.. This picture taken 1932  
and in background, seen with the big grin is the youngest of the Frew  
Children, Errol, as he appeared in 1951.. The children of Boyd and Minnie  
were well mannered and well brought up. Ever the first to be solicituous  
and Gentlemanly around their Grand Parents and it was a pleasure to visit  
with their parents.. unfortunately the only girl of the group was fatally  
injured in an auto Accident soon after completing her senior year of High  
school and at the age of twenty. A Beautiful Girl was Jeanie Frew..  
B-1. Harry Richard Frew, the first of the Frew children. was born, Oct. 30,  
1932, on the Farm of his grand parents who were then living in Mathews, Va.  
not too far from the Atlantic Sea Board. and Chesapeake Bay.. Dick Frew  
after High school went into the Navy to take care of his service obliga-  
tion and then completed his schooling, working partime and went on to be-  
come a School Teacher.. Married and father to two children, he lives  
in the Bay Area of Northern California..

Harry Richard Frew, married Donna Belle Brooks, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. I.H. Brooks, of Walnut Creek, California.. His wife is with the County Hospital in Martinez, at the present writing, in the Nurses Aide Capacity..

The first of the Harry Richard, Donna Belle (Brooks) Frew children, was born C-1, Michael Allen Frew, September 16, 1968..

C-2. Teresa Lorraine Frew, born Aug. 29, 1959..

The picture as donated by the mother of Dick Frew, Minnie Frew, shows the little family group as seen in a very recent sitting, 1968.. And below, is a picture of the Grand mothers of the Family group shown on the right... Reading from the left; Mrs. Anna Belle (Rowe) Frew. (Center is Mrs. Anna (Romine) Swisher, and right, is Mrs. Emma (Romine) Dillon, sister of Mrs. Swisher, and great Aunt of the Frew family of Richard..

The Grand mother of the group, lived in the Antioch, Cal. Area, at the time of her passing, having moved to Antioch and California during the early 1930.'s..



\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*  
\*

B-2. Joseph David Frew, second of the Minnie and Boyd Frew children, was also born in the Home of the Grand parents, when that Family lived for some few years, in Mathews County, of Virginia.. and Mathews, Virginia.. Mr. R C Swisher, having gone there after retirement and Minnie being there visiting as well as being with Mother..

Joseph David, named in honor of his fathers brother of the same name, was ever a go getter, from early youth, as did his brother before him, he very early began work with the local Markets, Boxing Groceries, Filling shelves, and other tasks to further his ambitious of one day Managing such an establishment on his own.. Where as his elder brother, chose to become a Teacher, Joe kept at his Managerial Ambitions.

After attending his High school graduation, he entered into the Service and with that obligation behind him, he again started toward his goal of managing a Market. He made the grade.. Joseph David Frew, born Mar. 14, 1934.. Met and ultimately married Miss Jacquita Jane Guthrie, Dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Granville Guthrie. There are three children born of this Union..

C-1.. Bryan David Frew, First of the Joe and Jacquita Frew Children, was born, April 11, 1959..

C-2. Ellish Ann Frew, the only girl of this group, was born on June 2, 1961..

C-3. Brent Alan Frew, was born May 16, 1966..

All of these children of Joe and Jacquita Frew, were born while they were in Residence in Antioch, California..

## MINNIE LEONA SWISHER

B-2 Cont..Joe and Jacquita..



In lieu of a family group picture, I am submitting a snap shot of Joe and his wife Jacquita, as they appear in 1968.

At left. Joseph. David Frew

At Right: Jacquita (Gutherie) Frew.



B-3. Eleanor Jean Frew. the only girl of the children of Minnie and Boyd Frew, was born in Martinez, California.. The Frew family were in residence in Pittsburg, Calif. when she arrived, September 22, 1936.. She attended schools in, and Graduated High school; Antioch California.. Miss Jean Frew  
A very beautiful girl as attested by the  
Picture seen at right.. She was also one of the  
better liked, of the local young ladies, but  
she was not destined to have the long and full  
life she richly deserved.. An unfortunate auto  
accident, on July 6, 1956. at the age of twenty  
years.. Gone and sorely missed, is the friendly  
smile. and I, an Uncle by marriage, pay tribute  
to her memory..



B-4. Errol Alan Frew, born January 19, 1941. The fourth and last of the Minnie and Boyd issue, was born in Antioch, California.. and too, he attended the schools in this City. to the 12 th grade level. Upon completion of his High, school, he obtained employment with a local Industrial firm.. He had to leave his Job, for his Military obligation. and unlike his brothers before him. His stint was with the United States Army.. Too, most of his service time was spent in the great State of Texas (He said), but he was satisfied to remove the Texas dust from portions of his person and do his fishing in the Sacramento River, 'which he does'.. He is currently back at his old job, and raising his own set of Frew descendants.. He married .the daughter of Mr and Mrs. Lewis Enriquez, She being the former Jaunita Ponce.. The daughter. Aleta Enriquez, was born, June 12, 1941.. and the first of the Errol and Aleta (Enriquez) Frew children::

C-1. Sabina Frew , arrived June 21, 1967..

\*\* \*\* Below I am submitting. at the Left and below. Aleta , Errol and Sabrina. the Picture in the center being reserved for the late Boyd Frew, Father and grand father. in a proud pose.. at right. The father Mr. Errol Frew and Dau..



his marriage and



..Paul and Dick.Jr..

..Paul and Dick.Jr..

ent from a local Hospital....  
RICHARD CLINTON SWISHER, Jr..b May.25,1916  
...son of the Swisher



.????..      \*      \*      \*  
 \*      \*      \*      \*      \*  
 \*\*\*      \*\*\*      \*\*\*      \*\*\*  
 \*\*\*\*      \*\*\*\*      \*\*\*\*      \*\*\*\*  
 \*      \*      \*      \*  
 \*      \*      \*      \*



## ANNA PAULINE SWISHER

A-6. of the Richard C, Anna (Romine) Swisher children was born in Clarksburg, West Virginia. Anna Pauline was born September 30, 1914, and she attended her elementary and a part of her high Schooling in this City.. She met and married her first Husband, in this West Virginia Area. who was Mr. Eli Jackson Robinson. and by him gave birth to two sons, before the marriage was to fall upon unhappy times and they were to separate; subsequent divorce to follow.. Mr. Robinson, now deceased. died in Huntington, West Virginia, just a few years hence. where he had been driving a Taxi Cab as a livelihood..

Pauline was to travel to California, where her parents had preceded and settled. there to meet and marry again.. The children by the first marriage were.

B-1. Lawrence Lee Robinson. born in Clarksburg, West Virginia. Feb. 5, 1935..

B-2. Robert Clifford Robinson, born, Aug. 29, 1943, also Clarksburg. W Va..

It was while with her parents in Antioch, Calif. and working to aid in the support and raise her two sons, that she met the Marine, that was to be her second Husband.. He was then Marine Cpl. Wallace William Sutton, son of Mr. Frank William, and Emma (Lee) Sutton, native Californian.. Wallace was born, in Richmond, California. in the Bay Area of northern California. born March 19, 1915.. His parents moved to the Antioch, Pittsburg, California Area, where he was to attend his Elementary Schooling.. In the Marine Corps. he served, during the War period WW II. and his activities were centered in the South Pacific Island groups. Seeing Action in such hotspots, as Guadalcanal, The Solomon Islands; Tarawa; The Gilbert Islands and other Historical Battle scenes, of that terrible period....

Wallace and Pauline, were married, April 24, 1945. and after completing his Marine Corp. Commitments and subsequent discharge from Service, he took up his left off Job with the Fibre-Board Corporation, Antioch, California.. At right is a Picture of Wallace W Sutton and seen with him. His Late father and his mother.. The Mr and Mrs. F.W. Sutton., taken while home on Leave from Service....



\*\*\*\*\* And left. Wallace and Pauline as they were on the advent of their first Wedding..

Pauline gave Wallace his only child and her third with the coming of William Clinton Sutton, born July 31, 1946. at the Pittsburg, California Hospital..

The sons of Pauline (Swisher) Sutton, were to attend the Antioch, Schools. although the younger of the group. Bill Sutton. was to be having a bad time of it because of Allergies.. It was nip and tuck for the first year or so of his existence, and young William, had to be attended regularly, by Phisician and attending Clinical Thereapy.. This however, did not deter his athletic prowess as a Field runner.

exception mayhave slowed his efforts, not his courage..

There is something to be said about Pauline and Wallace Sutton. a few people might say. this couple were sponsors of their having been able to migrate to California and Antioch, because of the assistance afforded them, a place to stay while they had made a spot and Employment for their own growing family.. And their Hospitality has been Monumental..

Two of the three children of Pauline, have married. The elder was to become a man of the Cloth, after his short span in Uniform.. It was the Rev. Lawrence Lee Robinson. who performed the marriage Rites in the Marriage of his youngest, rother.. William Sutton... It was his son and Daughter who acted in the same ceremony as Ring carrier and Flower Girl. These three children of Pauline and Wallace will be taken in length on the following pages..

Wallace has long been a member of the Community Police Auxilliary and other community Affairs.



1947



## ANNA PAULINE SWISHER

B-1. Rev. Lawrence Lee Robinson, born in Clarksburg, West Virginia, Feb. 5, 1935.. He married a Miss Bertha Evelyn Browning, Dau. of Mr. and Mrs. William Howard, and Retha Bell (Smith) Browning...

Evelyn, wife of Lawrence "Buddy" Robinson, first of the children of Pauline Swisher and Eli Robinson. was born in El Centro, California, Nov. 21, 1939..

The L.L. Robinsons

The children of Buddy and Evelyn are:

C-1. Lawrence Lee Robinson Jr., first of the issue was born in Concord, Contra Costa County, of California, on August 22, 1960.. (This young man was to honor his fathers younger, half Brother, by officiating with his Reverend Father at the Wedding of William Sutton. He and his sister..

C-2. Stephanie Coleen Robinson, who served as the flower girl.. Stephanie was born in Exeter, Calif. which is in Tulare County, California.. The date was, June 25, 1963.....

C-3. Kevin Wayne Robinson, the third of the Rev. Robinson and Evelyn. Was born in still a different California community.. Being a minister, Buddy was to travel some what extensive.. This lad was born in th County of Stanislaus, and the community of Turlock, San Joaquin Valley.. the date, June 8, 1965.. The pictures of these youngsters are to be seen on the Childhood Picture Page..



at their own Wedding.

B-2. Robert Clifford Robinson, son of Pauline and Eli Robinson, Was born in Clarksburg, Harrison County, West Virginia, Aug. 29, 1943.. Bob was to know very little of the West Virginia of his birth. His mother soon after his Birth was to move to California, where she remained on Permanent Status... After completing his High schooling, at Antioch, California.. Robert became interested in becoming a Hairdresser, and took a course at a California School, which he completed... His service time called a halt to this and he was to spend some eighteen months in Overseas duty, in Germany.. There he was with the .. United States Army, and with the Communications Div- .. ision... After completing his commitment, Robert, re- .. turned to Antioch, but instead of resuming his Hair .. Stylist career, he began a new one with a Jewellery .. Firm, locally .. He eventually hopes to rise to a man- .. agerial position, in this field and currently working .. toward that end... Presently employed in Concord.. .. California, and living at the home of his parents, Mr. .. and Mrs. Wallace W and Pauline (Swisher) Sutton..



Seen in the picture at left as he appeared while in service and uniform..

Robert C Robinson

C-3. William Clinton Sutton, the 3rd son born of Pauline Swisher, by Wallace W Sutton, born July 31, 1946, at Pittsburg, Calif. Hosp.. Bill was to have a rather rough go for a few months, but seemingly to overcome the worst spots. He graduated the Antioch, High school and went for a time to the Jr. Colledge, but dropped out when he was offered a promising position with a local Antioch Firm.. He married Miss Barbara Mercer, b July 23, 1947, and the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Henry and Gladys Mercer.. The young Mrs Sutton had a very serious illness just a few months past from which she has completely recovered.. This couple reside near Oakley, which is a short distance from Antioch, California... Seen at right as they appeared, at the



A-8-Sarah Marie Swisher, daughter of Richard C and Susannah Romine Swisher was born in Harrison County, West Virginia and Clarksburg. October 18, 1918. She attended school in this city as did her Brothers and sisters. but did not complete the 12 th grade... Sarah married the son of Andrew Henry and Katherine (Budinsky) Kovalan. Emigrants who were both born in Europe's Czeckoslovakia. and after coming to America, settled in Clarksburg, West Virginia. where Andrew Henry Kovalan Jr. was born. January 12, 1914. Andrew Sr. and Mrs. Katherine Kovalan are now deceased. She passed this life May 19, 1964 and He. Died at age 66 years with no date given..

Andrew Henry Kovalan Jr. was a talented lad and from early in life. set his goal toward the Electronics, (Radio and Tele-Vision).. He did establish and Operate his own Commercial Radio Station, in his hometown. and later moved his Operations to Athens Ohio. where he again built and ran his own Station and branched into Tele-Vision when that media became a more advanced developement in Communication.. There were two Girl children born of this Union. The first of whom was:

B-1. Betty Louise Kovlan, born in Clarksburg. West Virginia. and Harrison Co. Birth date. Jan. 8, 1939..

B-2. Dianne Regina Kovlan. "Jeannie" born Sept. 30, 1940..

At Night:

Sarah; Betty; Regina



Above is shown The Kovlan family of Sarah Marie and Andrew as they were when living in Clarksburg, and happier times than were to follow.. After moving to Athens. Bad times were to fall upon the marriage. Divorce followed. and Andrew was to marry again.. as second marriage he wed. a Lady who brought some other children in to the marriage. and also was the mother of a son by Andrew.. His Name. Michael Kovlan.. Andrew Henry Kovalan Jr. was to change the family name. because of business reasons. and dropped the Kovalan for Kovlan. leaving out the a in the name Andy was to pass away very suddenly and in his sleep. October 7, 1968.. Sarah Marie is now living in the Southern California around Los Angeles at the time of this writing.. and the Data above was sent along by. Betty Kovlan Rogan and recieved. Feb. 26, 1969. Her pictures and Data will be given, along with that of Regina. on the page following.

B-1. Betty Louise Kovlan. b Jan. 8, 1939. The first of the Kovlan Children of the Andy and Sarah (Swisher) Kovlan marriage.. She was to marry Mr. Patrick Rogan, of New Castle, Penna.... Thus far there are three children of this marriage.. Mr. Patrick Joseph Rogan, the elder, is employed with the American Security and Trust, a Banking Firm and currently; He and the family, are in Washington D.C. where he is now living and working.. The Children.

B-1. Catherine Marie Rogan, was born in Washington D.C. as were all the issue.. Her birthdate. April, 30, 1960..

B-2. Sean Paul Rogan, Born June 5, 1962..

B-3. Patrick Joseph Rogan, Jr. born June 15, 1963

Betty writes, that she will be available to do some ancestral inquiry, having become interested in the Manuscript.. And there are more of the childrens pictures are noted on the Picture page.. Seen at right, are the Rogans in a recent family setting, inset being (Himself, Patrick, who had made the picture)..



**\*\*The Rogan's\*\***

B-2. Regina Dianne Kovlan, was born September 30, 1940. and like her sister before her, was born in Clarksburg, West Virginia, Harrison County.. All her life her name has been "Jeannie" to her friends and relatives... She married April 30, 1960. Mr. Ralph P Nuzum, son of West Virginia parents, who at time of his birth, were living in Ohio.. He is the son of Mr and Mrs. Milton and Ruby Nuzum.. The Ralph P Nuzums are parents to four sons:::

BC-1. Timothy Scott Nuzum, born March 10, 1963, in Chillicothe, Ohio.

C-2. Todd Andrew Nuzum, b Aug. 12, 1964, also Chillicothe, Ohio.

C-3. Terry Michael Nuzum, b May 27, 1966, in Athens, Ohio..

C-4. Thomas Alan Nuzum, b Sept. 24, 1968.. also in Athens, Ohio....

Ralph and Jeannie, are now living in Athens Ohio where he is associated with the Elementary School system and is currently teaching in the lower grades..

**\*\* \*\* \* \* \* \* \***

In the last correspondence with this group of the Swisher-Kovlan, the young Lady, "Jeannie" had promised the sending along of some family Photo-graphs.. Below can be seen the efforts of the writer to get them into proper focus.. Pictures were forwarded to us, by the mother, Sarah, who is presently residing in Southern California...

Sarah Marie has since, remarried and is now Mrs. Alex Bannister and residing in or near Los Angeles in California..



**Jeannie and Brood**

Xmas Morning  
Taken by Mr. Nuzum..



**The Nuzums under the Xmas Tree**

## VONDA JEAN SWISHER

A-10. Vonda Jean Swisher, seventh Daughter, and the last of the R.C. Anna (Romine) Swisher Children, was born in Clarksburg, West Virginia and completed most of her schooling in this State and City..

She was to complete the last two years of her high school Education in the City to which her parents had settled, California, and Antioch, of that Western State... Soon after completion of her high school, she began a career in her own right, with the Pacific Telephone and Telegraph, and was associated with that Company until she left it for one which she is in attendance at this writing.. The Crown, - Zellerbach Corporation, Antioch, California.. A Vivacious young Lady, Jean



\*\*\*\*\* was to become afflicted with an Allergy, that curtailed some of that effervescence.. She was to marry a Native son of the Golden State, who was also associated, with the same company. The P.T & T.. She married, Nov. 8, 1947. Mr. William J Frederickson, who was born, May 27, 1922. and the son of Prominent Antioch, Family.. Mr. and Mrs. Jacob and Mabel (Williamson) Frederickson..

It was said of Bill Frederickson, by his father-in-Law and father of Jean, that Bill did not need the climbing \*\*\*\*\* spurs, allotted the Telephone Linemen, he was tall enough Bill And Jean .... to put the wires on the poles standing flat footed.. "This is not to far from truth, as he is well above the six mark, and stretching out those long arms.!!.. He comes by this tremendous or Out of the ordinary Height, from his father who is also of considerable tallness.. His first son, William will also attain that Height..

William J. Frederickson, "Bill", was a member of the Armed Services during World War Two, and served with the United States Navy.. Too he has been associated with the Young Peoples Groups of the Area, especially has he been explicitly honored for his work with the Boy Scouts.. Taking them in charge when they attended National Boy Scout Camp.. The aiding in the Obtaining funds for that Organization by getting Xmas Trees and such. etc..

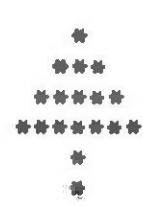
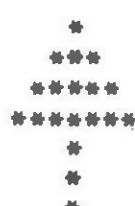
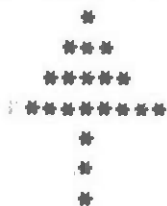
Jean and Bill Frederickson were parents to two sons..

B-1. William Otto, Frederickson, was born November 19, 1950.. Graduating from the same High School as was his Parents.. He Graduated Class of 1967, and is presently attending Mt. Diablo Junior College, near his Hometown.. Bill the younger is very interested in the electronics Field and General Mechanics, and is doing much to this field of endeavour by working on any Radios and Televisions as handed him. This younger Frederickson is also interested in the Boy Scout Movement, and Youth organization.

B-2. Terry Eugene Frederickson, was born Jan. 5, 1954, Antioch California or nearby Hospital.. It may be that he too will grow to the Height of his Brother, Father and Grand father, but at the present writing, it appears that he may be more in the manner of his mothers Family.. Terry is also a member of the Boy Scouts, and a Little League Baseballer..

Pictures of these the sons of Bill and Jean (Swisher) Frederickson are to be seen on the Childhood or School days Picture Page...

This the youngest of the Swisher Children, was ever noted for her liking of pet, especially did she have a fondness for one such pet, she named "Bobo". This cat of doubtful parentage was around for many years, and grew to be quite a large one.. Cats or dogs be they stray or otherwise seemed to be attracted to her...





It has now been decided that the first of the Carder line as pertains this Manuscript-to be John Carder who was born in Hampshire County, Va. in 1767. and who died in Harrison County (W) Va. in 1852.

Again we are indebted to Mrs. Paul R. Scott, Harrisville W Va. for the information which includes names and some dates..

Mrs. Scott, had the papers as were given her by Mrs. Frank Patton (Ethel Patton). who was Registrar of the Ann Royal Chapter, DAR, of Ritchie County, and one of the founders of the Thomas Ritchie Chapter, Daughters of the American Pioneers.. When Mrs. Patton became ill in 1964, she gave the box of material she had been accumulating, to Mrs. Scott.. The Carder and other information was among the papers and she gives of it here:..

William Carder-Rev. War soldier. much mentioned in Twaites Border Warfare. as an early Pioneer in the Harrison County, (W) Virginia Area. was born in Hampshire County Virginia.. later removing to Harrison and Lewis County.. where his descendants are abundant..

John Carder too was born in Hampshire County in 1767, as above given. but the relationship of William and John has not been connected..

In the papers as Mrs. Patton had accumulated. it gives that John Carder's son, Isaac Carder, married Tabitha Reall, and they were parents to several children. One of whom Noah Carder. m Feb. 27, 1844. Tabitha Bennett..

The connecting linkup is given here when the papers revealed that a Mrs. Baker .was seeking the line of Dennis Carder. brother of Noah Carder and sons of Isaac Carder.. From this we can define, at least, one direct lineage to the Doddridge Carder. of Dennis and Phoebe (Stutler) Carder who were parents of Amanda Melviny Carder. who became the wife of John Calvins Romine. who in turn were parents of Anna Romine. wife of Richard C. Swisher. and this Manuscript main figures..

Other Carder names as given in the Patton Papers were: "Taken from Vol. 2-West Virginia History, by Morris Purdy Shawkey. The Highland, Patton, Maxwell, Earle, Morris Genealogies. by Scotland G. Highland.." Combined here.

Sanford Carder b Culpepper Co. Va. Sept. 16, 1760. d Fayette Co. Ohio. Aug. 7, 1845. He married first. Miss Nancy Hoffman, daughter of Conrad Hoffman of Hampshire Co. Va. in 1789. She died 1820.. It was while in Resident Hampshire County that Sanford Carder enlisted for service in Revolutionary War serving as Private under Captain Daniel Richerson's Va. Co.. again 1781 in Capt. Gunn's Co. under Col. Anthony White.. He married secondly. Sarah David.

The Hampshire dates places Sanford Carder in proximity to John and to William Carder..

1- James Carder b 1791 at Romney Hampshire Co. is believed to be a son of Sanford Carder.. He married Lucinda Earle of Randolph Co., and moving to Clarksburg, Harrison Co. W Va. was a proprietor of the Old Northwestern Hotel, for many years..

2- Sarah Carder, dau. of Sanford. b 7-12-1826. m 7-6-1847. Ebenezer Abner Wilson. a Clarksburg Attorney (Ebenezer Wilson Patton)

3- Abbot Carder. son of James.. and William Marteny Carder (son of James) William Carder was a merchant at West Milford Harrison Co.

#### Isaac Carder

In the Taylor County Census Records, taken in 1850. can be found. John Carder, Farmer. age 83 Years born in Virginia.. Note. He is shown in the same block as was the Isaac Carder family. and is assumed that he was of the same household..

Isaac Carder. Farmer. born Virginia. age 60 years

Tabitha born Va. keeping house age 57 years

Emily b Va. age 24 yrs.. Isaac age 16 yrs..; Martha 16 yrs. and Susan 15 yrs.

Dennis and Noah Carder already married and with families. are noted else where.. Noah in Taylor 1850 and Dennis found to have been in Doddridge 1850. Noah Carder. Farmer. b Va. age 29 years..

Tabitha keeping house. age 23 yrs.. Ch.; Albert Carder age 3 yrs..

Of Interest.....Author unknown, but sent along to us by Mrs. Algie Bailey who made copy from pages of Guy Bailey Family pages....

"About 150 years ago (No date when this was written), as legend recalls, There came a man bearing the name Kincheloe in search of a section of country described to him by Indians as very productive; both in soil and game. Having made a thorough investigation, he returned to the settlement, brought his young wife out to the new found Mecca and settled on or near the stream which now bears his name, Kincheloe Creek. This stream heads up in the water shed and receives its initial supply of water from the corners of three Counties; Doddridge, Lewis and Harrison. (W) Virginia, and with its several branches viz; Tanners Fork, Sandy Fork, Hog Camp, Right hand Fork, Hughes Run, Turkey Run and Big Run. It empties into the West Fork of the Monongahela River about seven miles below Weston, W Va.."

William Carder

"The first man of whom we have any account as a permanent settler near my native village of Benson, Harrison County, West Virginia, was William Carder, a hunter, who acquired considerable acreage". On May 31, 1828, William Carder, bought 76 Acres of land from William Hall, for the amount of \$70.00. On June 17, 1828, William Carder bought 56 Acres of land from Eskridge Hall for \$100.00. This joined the first tract bought from William Hall, whose father was Eskridge Hall, and had given the Land to his son, in 1827, Aug. 23, when the Deed was recorded. These two tracts were originally a part of a Survey for 250 Acres by virtue in part, of a Land Warrant. On Feb 18, 1830, William Carder and wife Martha, bought for \$60.00, a plot of land from John S. Carder...

On Feb. 14, 1844, Thomas Hammond a surveyor for Harrison County, Surveyed for Burton Despard and William Carder, 250 acres of land by virtue in part of a Land Office Treasury Warrant for 790 acres opened to said Burton Despard, the 5th day of February 1844. This Tract lay in the County of Harrison on the Dry Fork of Middle Island Creek. Two days following, Feb. 16, 1844, Burton Despard and William Carder, had 293 additional Acres, surveyed from the above 790 Acreage..

Burton Sold his part of the land to later settlers but Carder settled here.. The above mentioned Dry Fork of Middle Island Creek is now a part of Doddridge County, (when Doddridge was formed, the greater portion of the Carter Land, was made a portion of the new County).. however the original site where William Carder built his home, is in Harrison County, about one mile from the Doddridge County Line.. In the very head waters of Kincheloe Creek. He established his home where it was possible to step across the Little Rills, Rivulets and Brooks, even during the Spring freshets.. This spot too, was probably chosen simply because of its nearness to a little spring of water, sheltered by a very large Oak tree. From this tree he cut forks and planted them firmly in the ground and used these to support poles and branches, while they were building their small one room house some distance down stream.... He called this home, built around the large Oak, "Carder Camp" and it is so named to this Day..

Many were the nights, while living in this camp, they had to keep the fires replenished and burning through-out the night, to keep the hungry Wolves from raiding the camp-for the Camp at all times, was well stocked with fresh Deer meat of "jerk" in process of curing..

They were surrounded by thousands of acres of Virgin Forrest and were isolated from any white inhabitant. Still they were happy and prosperous.. They had cleared the land, (a portion there-of being wooded) and planted thus enjoying the fruits of their labor, but in order to save their crops from the ravages of Deer and other foraging beasts, it was necessary for Mr. Carder to stay very close to his home, for the protection of those Crops. In fact, it was not necessary for him to follow the chase during the crop growing Season, for the kill around his crops was even superfluous at all times..

Wm. Carder cont.

One evening when returning from a visit to a distant kinsman, they stopped atop a partially cleared knoll that was covered with moss. Mr. Carder remarked to his wife that this was the spot he would (to) be laid to rest after his death. His request was granted, and the place where he is buried can still be found. A pile of rocks mark the grave and at the head and foot, stand two stately oaks. This part of the farm, now owned by C.A. Coffindaffer, was inherited by him, from his father, Joseph B. Coffindaffer. A part of the original Carder farm is owned by Dr. J.R. Carder, a Clarksburg Physician, and his sister, Ora Carder. They inherited from their father, Will. A Carder, not, a direct descendant, as the Original William Carder had no children.

Other Hunters coming through the region found William Carder in the midst of happy and successful living and decided to colonize this section. Among those who did, of the earliest, were Frank Henry...; Alexander Morris and L.E. Clemans, all brothers in Laws and relative of Wm. Carder...

Later came "Uncle Johnny Carder" and his wife Frankie, who was called Aunt by all who knew her. They were the parents of Dr. Albert, and Dr. Frank Carder, who were prominent Physicians of Salem and Vicinity.

Other early comers were Fayette Freeman, Richard W. Fox, Dennis Carder and his wife Phoebe (Stutler) Carder, and Rev. Joseph B. Bailey, a Baptist Preacher (my great Grand father), Adam Bailey and Blackwell Bailey, the latter three being brothers...

The first store was located near the mouth of Sand Fork and was owned by Bolivar Fox. Here the settlers could buy the necessities that they needed, plus a few luxuries, such as Whiskey which was sold over the counter for 25¢ a pint.

The first Blacksmith was Parkinson Darnell, and the first Dr. to practice Medicine was Dr. Joe Don, originally from Jane Lew.

The first Mill was owned by L.E. Clemens, he ground corn only. When the water was too low to run the mill, the settlers would take a gallon of Corn, (shelled), to a hand mill owned by Harris Norris. Before there was any Mill, a stump was used to crush the corn, the same method used by the earliest Americans, The Indians. Later L.E. Clemens' son Tillman built a three storied flour mill and this building is still standing.

A Baptist Church was organized, September 1846, by James Griffin. Charter members were John Carder, and wife Frankie. Jacob Carder and wife, Stewart Spicer and his wife, and a Mr. Slussar and wife. The Rev. Joseph B. Bailey was pastor for many years, but was not a charter member as he held membership with the Broad Run Baptist Church. The Mt. Lebanon Baptist Church was built on the farm of Rev. Joseph B. Bailey, which farm had previously been owned by Ephriam Maxwell, who had reserved a plot for the Church and Cemetery.

The benches were of young Chestnut, split flat side up with Peg legs. The fire place was four or five feet long and in cold weather, it gave steady employment to the larger boys, chopping etc. There were no windows in the building but in lieu of; there was a log taken out the full length of the house, at the proper height. Paper was pasted over the aperture and this was kept well greased and furnished the light.

James Davis was Superintendent of Schools in Harrison County during these years and one day when visiting the school, he recited this Poem;

"The Mills of God grind slowly..yet they grind exceeding small  
And he stands waiting, with exactness grinds he all".

The teacher taught this to his pupils and it was recited to me this winter by one of the students, L.L. Bailey, now 88 years old who had learned it when he was a boy of seven.

The author of the above is unknown, but as seen here, is part of several pages as taken from the Bailey Papers of Guy Bailey, and being prepared as a family Book of the Bailey's. This portion sent along by friend, Mrs. Orville R. (Algie Reed) Bailey, who is aiding Gum Bailey in this endeavor and co; Author to much of its materials, having researched much of it in her own right. However Mr. Bailey, now continuing his Rural Mail Route, Gilmer Co. spent many many years, gathering data of Various early families.....

RWS

## Bessheba M. Smith-story

As taken from the Barbour County, West Virginia History as written by the noted Historian Hu Maxwell..page 473..Copied by Algie Reed Bailey

Bessheba M. Smith, was born 1847, on Hackers Creek, daughter of Silas and Sarah (McKinney) Talbott, and she was married to Levi J. Smith, on August 27, 1872.. Levi J. Smith was the son of John and Mary (Swisher) Smith.

A son of Levi J. B. Smith and Bessheba M. (Talbot) Smith, was born on August 9, 1873.. He was named Esker T. Smith... Eleven months after the birth of Esker T. Smith.. the father, Levi passed away and Bessheba moved with her son, into Barbour County and now resides on Bakers Run..

Levi J B Smith, served six months with the Union Army forces and being discharged at Wheeling in 1864, it was disclosed... His father was John Smith, who was born in 1796, and his grand father was also named John Smith. and was of Irish Parentage... Bessheba M. Smith at time of this writing. (1899, when book was first printed), has been invalided since 1888.. She is the owner of 45 acres of highly improved land, underlined with Coal..

John David Smith--Mary Swisher-Peter Swisher-Susanna Rinehart J. David Smith was born Oct. 29, 1773, and died Nov. 7, 1864.. He was of English descent and born in New Jersey.. He was Justice of Peace.. Captain of Militia and sheriff of Lewis Co. (Va).. He married Sarah Hacker who was born June 24, 1775 and died 1855. She was of Irish descent.. Their son John Smith was born October 24, 1786. He died Oct. 12, 1880 and was a local Preacher for over fifty years... On Jan. 28, 1819, he married Mary Swisher who was born Nov. 4, 1801, She died May 29, 1878 and was the daughter of, Peter Swisher, native of Maryland, born Mar. 11, 1777, and died September 27, 1830, killed by a falling Tree..

Peter Swisher was married on Jan. 27, 1801, to Susannah Rinehart, a native of Maryland, and who was born Dec. 1, 1779, she died at the age of seventy five years. 1854

NOTE, Parts of Pennsylvania was once claimed as part of Maryland. The Mason Dixon Line changed this but some of the people as now are recorded of this particular section, could claim either Pa. or Md. and both be right.

An example of this is seen in the recent Data as sent to this writer by Mrs. Emelie House, of Syracuse New York. Pertains some other of the Swisher-Rinehart Heritage, and these as listed are in all probability, of the same locale and family, exception, the moving of Bessheba M Smith into Barbour County and Lewis County, by Peter Swisher. (See page 2-2a) Mrs. Emelie House, gave the Census record of Adams County, Cumberland Twnshp. Pennsylvania, 1850 Census, which gives the following..

Swisher, Jacob, Farmer age 40 Years born in Pa.  
Swisher, Mary L. F. age 30. Years born in Maryland.. with children.  
John F. aged 11 yrs.. Ann L. age 12 yrs b Pa... Charles A. age 9 Yrs.  
James A. age 7... Alice C. age 5... William J. age 2..

\* also listed is Robert H Swisher, age 7 1/2 Years and living with the Jacob Swisher family is Joseph Rinehart, age 83 years, a Laborer by trade and who had been born aboard a Ship on the Atlantic Ocean... The relationship of Mr. Rinehart to the Jacob Swisher family is not given..

It is of the opinion of this writer that research will find Jacob Swisher to be a son of Peter Swisher Jr. and Susannah Rinehart Swisher, and that Joseph Rinehart is or was the brother of Susannah wife of Peter, mother of Jacob.. PWS



## THE ROMINE PAGE



- 1-. Amanda (Carter) Romine and sister-in-law (\*)
- 2-. A skyline picture of The West Virginia Mts.
- 3-. The sisters Romine.

1 to r.

Martha, Emma, Frances, Florena, and Anna..

- 4-. Robert L Romine. 1886-1924

- 5-. James D Romine. and Robert L, 'Doc' again..

(\*) = Mrs. Frances (Darnold) Romine

The SWISHER-ROMINE Name  
And Originalities.

In West Virginia, where this Manuscript begins its research and digs into the Origin of names of those Pioneers that settled the Western section of that State, we have come upon one such search already had been completed.. A quote from the book, this Author wrote, and I quote. Mr. Louis Reed, of Elizabeth, Wirt County; In his book "Warning in Appalachia". To Clarify this, Mr. Reed has written a History on the County. Wirt, of the West Virginia Area.. and he had made extensive study into the background of the various names of the Wirt, Wood, Richie and Calhoun. Gilmer and Doddridge Counties. having served on the Staff of the State Senator from that Section. at Washington.. Under Senator Chapman Revercombe.. 1944-1949.. In his study of the Genealogy of the Area he writes::

Genealogy is not a strong point among plain people, I learned that they generally knew the names of their Grand Parents, seldom their Great Grand parents, and that they preserved a family legend of their National Origin. I believe the legend is generally true with respect to Origin, but overlaid with myth concerning three Brothers that cannot possibly be true in all cases.. how wide spread the myth of the three Brothers is throughout America, I do not know, but I am beginning to believe it be wide spread.. In a questionnaire to several sections, and many peoples, the question was asked "Do you know where your family name originated"? and the most common response of the Area was: "Germany". Q-What Part? A-I don't know.. Q-Do you know what brought them to America and when? A-No, all I know is that three brothers came to this country from Germany. one stayed in the East, one went South and the other went West.. NOTE. this specific answer seemed to fit other families beside the one originally, which was a family named FOUGHT. but I had this same answer from others who said their origin was Scotch-Irish, and French.. Un-quote Mr. Reed..

There is the same, May or maynot, be Myth in the Swisher Family background.. It was thought that Three Swisher Brothers came to America and went their separate ways... In the case of one segment, it is known in a book by French Morgan. In his Morgan Descendents, he has it the name is of Scotch Irish origin.. His Morgan Line married into the Swisher. This Branch is Mostly situated in the Marion County Area of West Virginia, which was once a part of Monongalia Virginia.. These Swisher have such names in their ancestral as is common in the Doddridge and Harrison County Group.. Jacob and John seem the more prevalent one as handed down father to son.. The First Swisher in Mr. Morgans Book, appears to have married Sarah Morgan the daughter of Capt. James Morgan.. Sarah Morgan. b Sept. 8, 1808. d Oct. 9, 1876. Married Joseph Swisher. with such Issue as:

1- Alpheus Swisher. b Dec. 9, 1828. d Sept. 8, 1903. Marion County. W Va.

He m. Abigail Vangilder. with issue

A-1. Clamensa Minnie b. Aug. 17, 1850. d 1918. m Haymond Shackelford..

A-2. John Swisher, (No Birth date). m Anne Miller. Issue

1. Alcinda. 2. Maggie m Kerns. 3. Sina. 4. Aaron.

A-3. Jacob Swisher m Anna Liston. Issue

1. Joseph who never Married. 2. Sarah. m a Hall. 3. Mary. m Satterfield

4. Martha..

A-4 James Swisher d in Army Service. never Married.

A-5. Salinda Swisher. m Sam Croft. issue 2. 1. Samuel, 2. Mauby..

A-6. Sarepta. m Geo. Phillips. Issue 5

A-7. Rachel Swisher. m William Baker. issue 1. Oder. M Della Murphy..

A-8. Catherine Swisher. m James Baker. bro. to William. issue 7..

The Morgan Book, also lists Morgan Morgan. 2nd child of David Lewellyn Morgan and Eva Bultz. of near Farmington. as marrying as 2nd Wife: Mary Carder.. by whom he had issue.. after first wife died. the last three of his children were; Virginia Morgan. b 8/50/1844. m Wm Snyder.

The other of the Morgan Morgan, Mary Carder issue. Levi Morgan, who d 1920 married Maggie Lynch. issue 2... James L Morgan. Laura Hiser no Issue. and John D Morgan m. Bertha Walker. issue 8..

1. George : 2. James: Mary. 4. Nora: Ruth. 6. Robert. 7. Tilman. 8. Ersal..

The third Child of Morgan Morgan (son of Lewellyn Morgan). and his first Wife. who was Mattie Clelland.: also married a Carder.

3\*. Charlotte Anne Morgan. d 3/12/1851, m 12/14/1848 to William J Carder. Carder b. 8/13/1827. d 10/22/1913. their issue.

1. George Lawson Carder, b 2/19/1850. d Aug. 10. 1910.. m "attie Fitzhugh. no issue:..

2. Rev. David Franklin Carder. b 10/12/1851, m 9/26/1876 Mary E Cottrell b 7/1/1851. d 4/13/1918.. Issue 1.

1. Lessie Virginia Carder. b 8/27/1879. m Frank E Kimmins..

The Carder origin is listed as Irish descent, but is often listed as being Scotch\*Irish and English.. Often misspelled and confused with Carter which is listed as being both Irish and German Parentages..

A history book on the western frontier 'Withers, Chronicles on Border Warfare, by Twaites. Lists a William Carder as being attacked by Indians. It was the year 1784 and Spring of that Year, that a Party of Indians crossed the Ohio River, and advanced toward the Settlements of Monongalia and Harrison, The Upper Branches of the Monongalia or Monongahela River.. After meeting a Joseph Cox and captured him (He later escaped), they visited the West Fork River Area, and the Mouth of Freeman's Creek. Here they met and made prisoner briefly, before killing, a daughter of John Runyan. After the slaying of the girl, four Indians preceded next Day 24, July. to the Home of William Carder, near below the mouth of Hackers Creek. Mr. Carder discovered them approaching, in time to fasten his door; but in the confusion of the moment, shut out two of his children, who however ran off unperceived by the savages and arrived in safety at the house of a Neighbor.. Mr. Carder then commenced hallooing and firing his gun so as to alarm those near and to intimidate the Indians. Both objects were accomplished.. The Indians contented themselves with shooting at the Cattle and retreated: and Mr. Joseph Chevront, who lived hard nearby, hearing the report of the guns and the loud cries of Carder, sent his own family to safety and with Nobleness of Character and purpose, ran to the Aid of his Neighbor. He enabled Carder to remove his family to a place of greater security although the enemy were near and yet engaged in skinning one of the Cattle for a supply of fresh meat..

The same Indians after leaving the Hackers Creek, went on into the Cheat River Country. There they left a trail of Killed and taken prisoners..

Other family names of this Area are listed as being very Early settlers are .Hadden: Connelly: Whiteman. Stalnaker and many others..

\*\* \*\* Item of Interest \*\* \*\*

Letter written to Amanda Melviney Carder. September 22, 1862. from an admirer who had gone to War.. Copied in its original form . Cherry Camp, Harrison County ( West Virginia) Virginia.. dated Sept. 22/1862

Dier Miss Amandy:: after mi love and best respects.. it is with plesure that i sat mi self to inform you that i am well and truly hope when those few uncomposed lines come to hand that you may read them in good helth. I recieved your kind and effective letter in witch gave me mutch satisfaction to see that you havent forgotten unworthy me oh dont be dis harted beeing all the pretty boys is gone to war for many of them will return I have fines times here for i go to meeting evry sunday and the girls is clever but not very pretty so i must close for i havent time to rite at present plese excuse bad riting and remember me for many is the time that i think of pretty mandy so fare you well by saying i remain your affectionate friend until deth

from og Cou man (Couman)

to miss amandy Carder..

NOTE!!! Melviney Amanda Carder. kept the letter and married John C Romine//

+++++\*\*\*\*\*

## Family Naming and process

6

DUTCH SYSTEMS IN FAMILY NAMING: NEW YORK AND NEW JERSEY

Table No. 4. LENT FAMILY OF WESTCHESTER and QUEENS COUNTIES

ABRAHAM RYCKEN—usual spelling on New Amsterdam land and court records from 1640 Reycke; Rycken and Rycke—in 1656 deposition; variations on land records Ryck, Rycke, and Rycken—at baptisms of his children, 1640-1662.  
Abraham Rick, of Newtown—in his 1688 will.

*Youngest Son of the Emigrant:*

HENDRICK ABRAHAMSZEN { at baptisms of 5 of his children in N. Y. C., 1681.  
Hendrick Rycke(n) { 1692 all with his wife Catryn Jans.

Hendrick Abramzen { at baptisms of children in Tarrytown, 1697-1699.  
Hendrick Abramse Van Lent {  
Hendrick Lent—wife of, on Tarrytown Church membership list of 1697-1715.

*Eldest Son of the Emigrant:*

RYCK ABRAHAMSZEN—at baptisms of his children in N. Y. C., 1673-1687.  
Rick Abrahamsen—in his father's will, 1688.  
Ryck Abramse—chosen deacon of Tarrytown Dutch Church, 1698.  
Ryck Abrahamsent Lent, of Manor of Cortlandt—in his 1720 will.

*Eldest Son of the Eldest Son:*

ABRAHAM RYCKE j. m. Van de Armen Bouwerie—in his 1698 marriage, N. Y. C.  
Abraham Ryke—at baptisms of his children in Jamaica Dutch Church, 1702-1707.  
Abraham Lent, of Newtown—in his 1742 will.

ence for established family names, also used versions of their father's patronymic and were known as Jan Abrahamszen or Jan Rycker, and as Abraham Abrahamsz Rycke or Abraham Rycke; they are the progenitors of the Ryker or Riker family. On the other hand, the emigrant's oldest and youngest sons are the ancestors of the Lent family. The name Lent may be a clue to the family's origin, since there is a village called Lent in the province of Gelderland. Table No. 4 shows the gradual change from the variant patronymic to the surname Lent.

### II—THE PLACE-ORIGIN SURNAME

In the Bible are numerous examples of individuals referred to by their place of origin, e.g. Jesus of Nazareth and Simon the Canaanite. A great many English surnames fall in this group; for example the name Washington, whose suffix 'ton' means an estate or farm. The Dutchman's place-origin name is more readily recognizable, because it is so often prefixed by 'van', meaning 'from'.<sup>10</sup> This

<sup>10</sup>A last name starting with 'van' is not necessarily a place-surname (though it usually is); e.g. Van der Spiegel, a family name by 1585, means 'from the looking glass'; NYGB Record, 68:11. Most of these place-origin surnames are taken from Mr. Hoffman's studies in *Ibid.* He wrote me that in the Netherlands large numbers of properties had names, whether of large or small acreage, with or without buildings. As those who owned, occupied, or worked on the property often took its name, many families of the same name were unrelated. Moreover, if the family changed its landholdings, it often changed its family surname accordingly. See comments of four Dutch genealogists in *Ibid.* 72:24 and in *The American Genealogist*, 28:178 and 29:26.

naming method was very popular with the Dutchman in America, both as means of identification and as established surname.

Early Dutch-American names might refer to:<sup>10</sup>

1. A nationality, such as de Noorman and Switzer, meaning the Norseman and a Swiss. Such names usually did not become established as surnames among the Dutch, but we have the family de Vries, meaning The Frisian, i.e. from the province of Friesland;
2. A town or village, such as van Antwerp, van Doorn, and Oosterhout;
3. A small local district, such as van Cortlandt, van Slichtenhorst, and Wynkoop; the latter, though translatable as wine merchant, derives from the Wenkop District in the Province of Gelderland;
4. A named farm-estate (in Dutch a 'hof' or 'hoeve'; often small but always with a dwelling), home of the owner or leaseholder or of his tenant, such as van Twiller, van Rensselaer, and van Corlaer;
5. A named farm-estate (same as 4), whose hired farmhands and servants often took its name, although unrelated to the family in the main dwelling;
6. A named field (same derivation as 4), such as Roosevelt and Westervelt;
7. A named small farm, occupied and worked by a farmer or peasant (in Dutch a 'hoer'); often a subdivision of a farm-estate.
8. A house, such as Schepmoes, which arose because this family lived in Delft in the house with the sign of

t\* schepmoes—evidently a

dish of stew with a ladle.

9. a local habitat, such as van hoek—from the corner; opdyck on the dike; hogland or high land, and beekman., man from the brook..



# Ancestral name search. Romine

When records have been lost for a generation or more. It is quite difficult to determine the exact parentage line of a group, who are all using the same surname... The Dutch had what they called the Patronymic's system. interesting to note the example below that I have taken from. Phamplet Published by the Genealogical Publications. National Society. NYC. In this manner, it becomes more apparent, that the Romine use of the C and other initial. with a name. it was to designate, from which parentage they came.. One item not listed on this page, - gave that in the olden days, even before coming to the American continent, they were in habit of naming the servants by the place from which they had served.. (However) when being re-habilitated to new surroundings, they were then designated by their present employer. or Master, if indentured... If indentured, and serving the full period of indebtedness. the servant, after becoming free again. was wont to assume the surname of his last servitude, rather than to revert to the former and its taint of indebtedness.. This tends to give several of the name. of the same area, but not blood relatives. - and often confused as being of same blood line. -

The Loudoun County of Virginia, at the time of the Revolutionary War. had many records - that were destroyed. especially the Birth and marriage Documents.. and this is going to make it more difficult to decipher some of those whos parentages point to that time and Place.. -

This table of a small group in the large Westervelt family\* is particularly interesting in showing use of the middle initial patronymic as late as the middle nineteenth century. Observe that two of Abraham's sons used the middle initial "A" and that five of Peter's sons used the middle initial "P", the initials standing for the old patronymics Abrahamszen and Pieterszen respectively. Note also that Abraham P. and his uncle Abraham Westervelt had such a similar life span that they died the same year; but they need not be confused because of the middle initial.

This custom is very helpful to the genealogist when dealing with large families, in which there might be several cousins as well as young uncles who were more or

Table No. 3. WESTERVELT—FAMILY GROUP  
In the Nineteenth Century

ROELOF and TRYNTJE

PIETER and MARYTJE

ABRAHAM WESTERVELT m. 1775 ANN WANNAMAKER  
1750-1815  
Surrogate and Judge  
of Bergen Co., N. J.

RALPH A.  
1777-1823  
bp. as Roelof  
m. Hannah Froelich

PETER A.  
1779-1848  
bp. as Petrus  
m. Catharine Burhans

CATRINA  
1781-1852  
bp. as Trientje

ABRAHAM  
1791-1863  
bp. as Abraham  
Succeeded his  
father as Surrogate

6 children

MARGARET 1806-1894  
ABRAHAM P. 1809-1863  
SAMUEL P. 1812-1879  
RALPH P. 1814-1881  
JOHN P. 1816-1879

JAMES P. 1819-1878  
ANNA MARIA 1821-1886  
PETER B. 1823-  
MARY HELEN 1825-  
WILLIAM E. 1829-1900

no issue

less contemporaries. This middle initial often permits the genealogist familiar with Dutch first names to make an intelligent guess of the father's first name.

A pitfall for the unwary is to assume that an unfamiliar Dutch name is a surname and that all of the name are related. For instance, Rycken is not a surname; it is the possessive form of Ryck, which is one of the Dutch equivalents of our English name Richard. The Suydam family descends from the Flatbush settler who signed his name hendrick Rijken and Heyndrick Reycke van Zutphen, his son signing as van Suytdam.\* Contrary to

statements in Riker's *Annals of Newtown*, the Suydams are a family distinct from\* the Rikers and Lents, although the two latter are related as they descend from the emigrant Abraham Rycken.

Abraham Rycken was known only by his variously spelled patronymic; it meant that he was son of a man whose first name was Richard. His children, as could be expected under the Dutch system, used the patronymic Abrahamszen. His two middle sons, reacting to the English prefer-

\*Based on *Genealogy of the Westervelt Family*. W. T. Westervelt, 1905.

\*Hoffman, in *NYGB Record*, 67:58 and 72:814; Lila J. Roney, in *ibid.* 74:37.

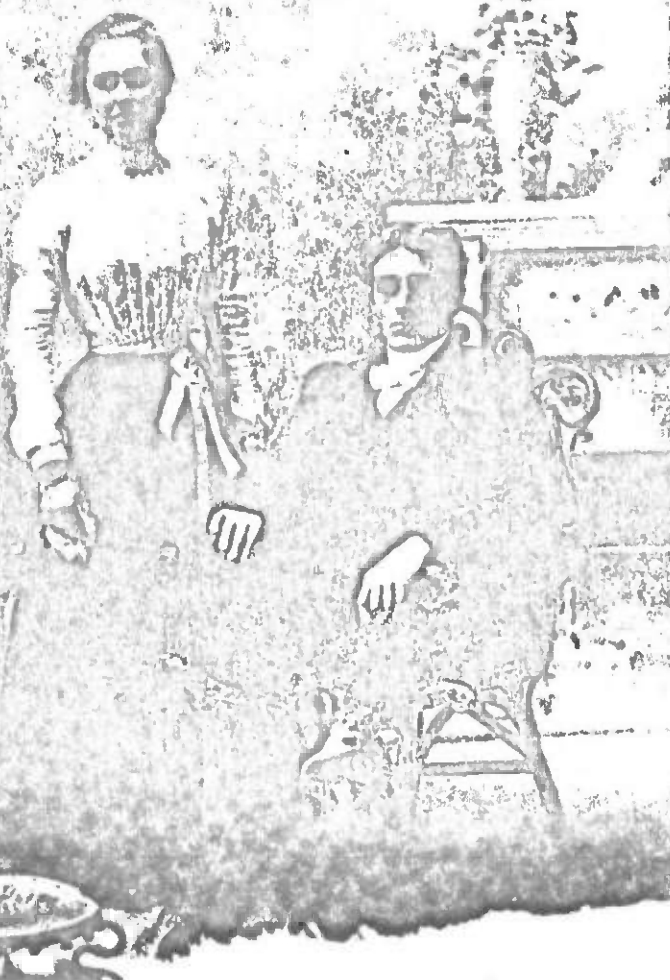


THE SWISHER PAGE

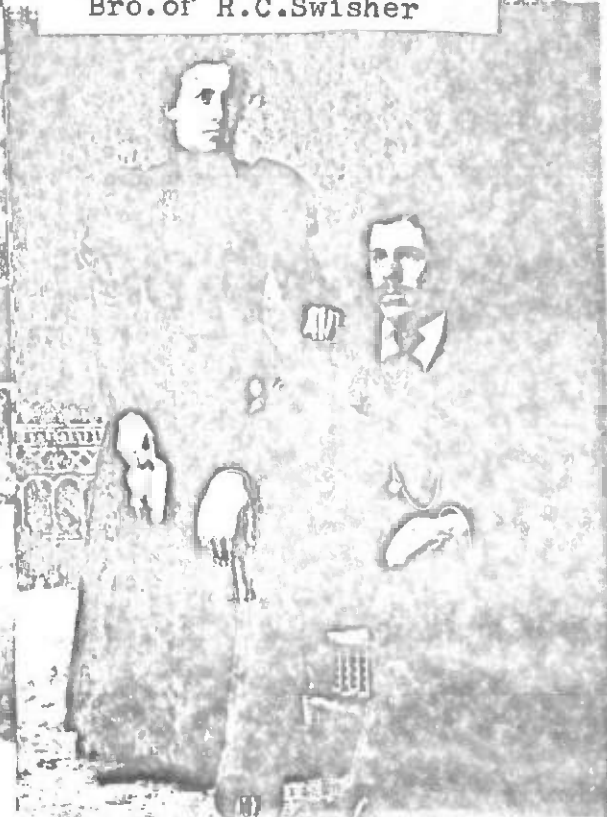


Himself. R.C. Swisher. Amanda Melviney, Mother  
of R.C. Swisher

The Swisher Homeplace.  
R.C. Swisher, born here.



John and Stella Swisher  
Bro. of R.C. Swisher



Richard C. and Anna (Parker)

This is the story of the Family. Richard Clinton Swisher. born of Pioneering, American Family. and marrying Susannah Romine. equally rich in family Pioneering Heritage... The setting of the beginnings, of the R.C. Swisher family, is the Hills of West Virginia. a State of the United States of America. and formed from one of the Original Colonies, from which it has retained the name. adding the West. for its clarification..

About the Swisher Heritage. It is thought that there were Brothers, of the name, who came to the American shores, from Europe and the Continent.. possibly The Netherlands or inland to Prussia and greater Germany.. The spelling of the name. Swisher, as is so many of the American family names been mis-spelled to read Swiger.. Switzer.. Switchzer. and Swinger. plus many other versions.. And the Virility of the species, since arriving in America, is evident, in that any City Directory or Telephone Directory, throughout the American Continent. will show at least one or more of the Spelling. as residing nearby..

Of the Romine. which I shall begin first.. The name appears first. on the American Scene. around the year 1650 to 1660.. In the New Amsterdam Area of New York, and into New Jersey.. The Name has been researched from here to Brazil. to Holland, and Rotterdam. to England.. To Rome, Italy..

Taking the research, as compiled by. Mildred A. McDonnell. 240 Manor, Circle. Takoma Park, Maryland. 20012. and her manuscript Copyrighted, 1966. "The Romine Family" Book I. (Romeyn, Romaine, Romeyn. etc.). I quote her Writing, with her consent... and she writes. "Several persons have asked if the compiler, (Mildred A McDonnell), is of this Romine History. The answer is: My maternal Grandfather was Perry Romine. a resident of Allen County. Indiana.. His Parents were Ross and Almeda (McMillan) Romine.. Desc. of Claas Romeyn.. Un-quote...

#### Genealogy of the Romine.

The Romeyns, Romaines, and Romines, claim to trace their lineage to an Italian Heritage, and one, GIACOMO DE FERENTINO, who came to the British Isles and settled at Rongham Manor, Norfolk-shire, England, in the Early part of the 13 th Century and married an English Lady, Isabella de Rucham, by whom he had. issue. 2 sons, one of whom was Peter.. This Peter, was sent to Rome to be educated and on his return took the surname of Romaeyn, (Peter the Roman). He married a daughter of THOMAS de LEICESTER.. Many of Peter's descendants became noted men in England, one of them, Jan Romeyn went from England to the low countries (Holland) and settled in Amsterdam.. Married, he had several children, among whom were, Claes Jensen,, Simeon Jensen,, and Christopher (Spelled Christofer) Jensen. Romeyn....

Note. Dutch into English. makes Claas and Claaes be Nicholas;; Simeon and Symeon becomes Simon.. Annetje is Ann.. Jan is John.. Dierck is Richard.. Janse is mostly James.. but sometimes meant to be inserted to mean. child of Ann.. others as we get them. will be interpreted.. (I never learned the meaning of Jensen as connected to the various names-same family).

The three Romeyn brothers, sons of Jan (John) Romeyn, are attributed with being the Romine American Line.. Claas and Christofer sailed from Rotterdam, Holland, to Brazil, as members of an expedition commanded by Prince Maurice of Nassau.. soon after arriving in Brazil, that country was ceded to Portugal, there upon the two Romeyns sailed for America.. There is some disagreement as to the date when they arrived, but it is probably about 1661.. They settled first at New mersfoort, L.I. Christofer married in 1678, Grietie Pieters Wycoff (Margaret Wycoff), and settled in the Monmouth, County section of New Jersey.. Claaes Romeyn it is said, married May 2, 1680, Styntie Alberts Terhune, and in 1690, went to Hackenhack, where he bought 4 Indian Fields between the Saddle River, and the Hackensack Rivers, and called in his deed, Wiermus; paskack, Gemagkie, and Marroasonek.. These four tracts were north of Paramus on the East side of the Saddle River.. He did not stay, however. He returned to New York, and settled in the Greenwich District of that City, where he died..

For a more authentic verification of the Romine existence in the West Virginia Area. I made an exposed page copy from the Book one "Romine Family" I do this to further clarify the relationship of -Peter Romine and his Wife Abigail, to the Harrison County Romine Family of John W Romine..

That John W Romine was a son of John Romine.., who in turn was son of Peter and Abigail Romine.. So far in this Book one I have not made the exact American parentage of Peter Romine.. Believing tho, that it is to Hackensack, New Jersey and Jan Claes Romeyn, who married Stynte Albertje Terhune, in 1680, May 2.. going to N.J. in 1690..

As Copy-Mite Made of Page 4. Book 1.

Over 300 years ago the three Romeyn brothers arrived in New Amsterdam. By the time of the War of 1812 this spelling among descendants was rare. *the* Recently a search of City Directories of the entire U.S. at the Library of Congress revealed a relatively small number with the spelling Romeyn. *Spelling* Most use the spelling Romine and in some areas there are a number with the added "s". During the transition period several spellings were in use and the literature of the day might use 2 or 3 spellings of a proper name in one paragraph. That custom will be noted in quotations used in this book. We have made every effort to quote precisely and usually the text is reproduced exactly--including errors in spelling. We can only conjecture on the number of descendants today--there are many thousands.

This is The Romine Family, Book I. In about a year we hope to have completed The Romine Family, Book II. This will include War Service Records of the Revolutionary War (Book I has the three pension records), the War of 1812, Mexican and Indian Wars, the Civil War, more census reports, and additional marriage records. Much other data is in hand at this writing and excluded due to lack of space. - by *Michael A. McDowell*

Some of the quotations in this book will recapture for you a bit of the flavor of New Amsterdam and New York during the early days. You will catch a glimpse of the "church on the green"--one of the "churches without chimneys." In fantasy you will follow the Romine pioneers as they journeyed by horseback over the Great Indian Warpath through Lancaster, Pa., Hagerstown, Md., down to Winchester, Va. (Frederick Co.) and Loudoun Co., Va. in the mid 1700's. The focus of attention will be Peter Romine as he purchases for 2 shillings 6 pence two acres of land for the Ketoctin Baptist Church in Loudoun County, and pays yearly (when lawfully demanded) the "Rent of one Ear of Indian Corn." Peter and Abigail were the leading members there. This is validated by the listing of their names following the name of the pastor in reports of Committee meetings, etc.; this is the "Baptist Way" we are told by the Secretary of the Virginia Baptist Historical Society. You will see the horses saddled again as Romines move down the Shenandoah Valley--some dwelling here for a few years--and thru the Cumberland Gap via the Wilderness Road into Tennessee and Kentucky. You will see some moving into western Virginia, now West Virginia, and many others journeying into Ohio. Some of the adventurers followed the Ohio River to the Mississippi, and an early waterways trek took Romines to St. Louis Co., Mo. Throughout the journeyings "records" were left behind, and as we study the Court House Records, Church Records, and the literature of the day we gather clues to our ancestry.

For a fascinating study of the early emigrant trails, such as the Great Indian Warpath; The National Road (now Route 40), The Great Trail, The Wilderness Road, etc., we refer you to the National Genealogical Society Special Publication No. 3, 1962, "Early Emigrant Trails in the United States East of the Mississippi River," by Marcus W. Lewis, available thru the Society at 1921 Cumberland Pl., N. W., Washington, D.C., price \$2. Included is a map of the trails. The reasons for the constantly recurring names (such as Peter and Samuel) is very aptly discussed in another publication of the Society, #12, "Dutch Systems in Family Naming, New York--New Jersey," by Rosalie Fellows Bailey, 1954, price \$1.



The third of the brothers, although I find no time of his having come to the American Colonies, is picked up in the Amsterdam Area, having come from Holland.. It lists him as being born ca 1629, and may have gotten to America in 1653.. and he married Jan. 1, 1671, a Sophia Jans. He too is first listed with the Symon Jensen Romeyn. Being a son of Jan, it is probable in Dutch meaning son of Jan.. since Jannetje is listed as dau. of Jane or John.. as Janje. Settling first in New York, the New Amsterdam Area, he then left for the Flatland, where his name appears on the Ass. rolls, of 1675. and where 1664, he made affidavit relating to the Captain Scott Raid, as per p. 482 of Vol. II of Doc. of Colonies. History.. He also, in 1664, after the conquest of Colony, took the Oath of allegiance, in N.Y. to the English... In 1680 he bought Lands in the Bergen County, New Jersey.. and in all probability, moved to this Area, now Flatbush, records him having sold his holdings there (Flatbush) to Adrian Van Laer, and leaving for New Jersey. the Flatbush records say they have no further record of him or descendants.. however there was a will recorded and dated.. October 3, 1702. was made by Symon Jansen Romeyn, where-in he left his estate to his wife Sophie and to the Dutch Church.. from this we believe he had no issue. there fore his line of Romine became extinct, with Symeon.. or until further information is available..

Claaes Jensen Romeyn, too, left a will and from it we learn of the issue of this line of Romine. Dated 31 October, 1718, where-in he lists his Wife, Chrystintie Romeyn. (Christine). and children::

- 1-Eldest son, John Romeyn. 2--Samuel Romeyn.. 3--Albert Romeyn..
- 4--Daniel Romeyn.. 5--Gertrude, wife of Daniel Akerman..
- 6--Leysbeth, Desceased, wife of John Sabrisse. Her four daughters, to be named one share.. 7--Lydia, wife of Johanes Slingerland.. and
- 8--Saertie, wife of Hendrick Van Giesen..

\*\*Albert Claesen Romeyn, son of Claes, leaves some record of the family of which the above Will notes, and reads, in part, Albert C Romeyn, b ca 5/2/1686, at Brooklyn, married 1710, Jannetje (Jane) Roelofse Westervelt.. Left flatlands and settled in Bergen, New Jersey.. His issue..

1. Nicholas, b ca 1711 married Belleje (Belle) Demarest..
- 2--Oresltje, b 1713, m Isaac Van Vorhees; Roelf (Ralph) b ca 1722, married Lydia Demarest.. 3.. 4--Christinia, b ca 1725, mar. Jonathan Roos..
- 5--Arianetje, b ca 1728.. married Ralph Westervelt.. and 6--Elizabeth, b ca. 1733, married David Simmons.. all of New Jersey..

\*\*Daniel Claesen Romeyn, son of Claes Jensen Romeyn... married ca mar. 1716.. to Maris Juriense Westervelt.. this Romeyn also left New York to settle at Hackensack, New Jersey.. His children numbering 6....

1. Christyntje, b 1720.. 2--Antie, b 1722, m Rynier Berdan;;
- 3--Geertje (Gertrude) b 1723, mar. Petrus (Peter) Van Vorhees;;
- 4--Claes Romeyn b 1724.. 5--Margreta, b 1727, mar. Nikasy Kip.. and
- 5--Jan (John) Romeyn b 1731 (Suppose) m Catherine Kip/all New Jersey....

\*\* Jan Romeyn, John Romine, son of Claes Romeyn, left Flatlands, but married may 1699 to Lammetje Bougert, and settled at Freehold, N.J. He became a member of that church where he is listed with a wife listed as Geertje Van Dyck (Possibly second wife). Lists also Issue::

- 1--Klaes Romeyn b ca 1700, m Elizabeth Outwater
- 2--Jan (John) Romeyn, b 1703, married Catrina Outwater..
- 3--Stientie, b 1705.. 4--Roelf (Ralph) Romeyn b 1708 married Annetje Freeland.. 5--Theodorus, b (no date).. 6--David Romeyn b 1714, m Agnietje (Ann) Westervelt.. 7--Isack Romeyn b 1716, m Osseltjen Casparus Westervelt.. 8--Angenietje (Angela) b 1718, m Isaac Stagge
- 9--Cristina, b 1723, m David Barden...

++++

Christopher Jensen Romeyn, by Grietje (Margaret) Wycoff, is mentioned in the Marborboro Church records, New Jersey (Marlboro Church) show her to be widow of Stoffel Jensen Romeyn. Too he is listed on the Rolls of Flatland as having been a Luitenant in the Ass. rolls of 1675 -76..

Stoffel Romeyn, is listed as having taken allegiance to the English in Gravesend, New Jersey and in 1693, his name appears on the Ass. Rolls of New Ulrecht. (Ass. means assessment rolls).. then on Tax rolls of Gravesend New Jersey. where he bought property from his Brother Claes Romeyn.. It was here he was appointed Luitenant at Gravesend in 1689..

His issue are::

1. Lysbeth. b Feb. 16, 1679. in Flatbush.. 2-. Grietje. b Aug. 29, 1680/Flatbush..
- 3-. Annetje. b July 8, 1682. Brooklyn. N Y.. 4-. Cornelis (Corneleous) b Mar. 9 1684. at Brooklyn.. and 5-. Jacobus Romeyn..
- ++++ Jacobus Romeyn, son of Christofel Romeyn.. left Gravesend, N J. and settled near Freehold New Jersey. where he had a son. Christoffel. born ca 10-8-1721....

\*\*\* Nicholas Romeyn, son of John Claes Romeyn, son of Claes.. married 1726, Elizabeth Outwater, who died 1732.. Nicholas died 1763. but married (2). Rachel Vreeland, who died 1761.. The issue of these. 2 wives. were Rev. Thomas Romeyn.. John Romeyn..

1-Rev. Thomas Romeyn, b at Pompton N.J. 3-2-1729., died 10-22-1794.. He was a Graduate of college of New Jersey. studied Theology and after preaching a few years, went to Holland for Ordination in 1752. returning he settled at Jamaica, L.I. until 1790.. He married (1). 6-29-1756. Margaritta Frelinghusen, who died Jamaica, 12, 13, 1757.. He married (2). Susanna Van Campen. He died at Fonda N Y. leaving children:: (He is buried at Fonda, under the Pulpit of his Church)

- 1-. Rev. Theododore F. Romeyn.. 2-. Rev. Thomas Romeyn.. 3-. Nicholas Romeyn
- 4-. Abraham Romeyn.. 5-. Rev. Broadhead Romeyn.. 6-. Benjamin Romeyn
- 7-. Rev. James Van Campen Romeyn..

This line of Romeyn. were of the cloth until 1850 and on...  
 seeming to have had one or more of the family as following the Father. \*  
 One of the last of the line as listed in the Mildred McDonnell Book. is Charles W Romeyn, who was son of Hiram Radcliff Romeyn a former member of the New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, and died in residence in N.Y.C. at age 76 yrs.. Hiram was born in 1829, Kingston, N.Y., and was the son of John T Romeyn and Catherine Radcliff.. His grand father, Jeremiah was the son of Nicholas, who was son, or 4th in descent from {Nicholas, John, Claes, Kuper, Janse} from Janse Romeyn. who came from Holland. and one of the three Original Romine, Romeyn, Romain etc..

The Harrison County Romine.

In attempting to place the John W. Romine of the Swisher-Romine family Bible, I find that the route traveled in the getting there from the original American Romine, in New Amsterdam was rather devious..

The Romine went from New York, into the Hackensack, New Jersey. and the Bergen, New Jersey. The Bergen New Jersey appears to have been founded just after 1660. The McDonnell Book. gives some interesting little fact as noted during this early period. Describing the budding community and its "arket.." "The City has a market every day in the Week, and the plentier no City on the continent can boast. in the first place all the year round the very best of beef may be purchased in the greatest plenty. the average price for the very best is from 4 to 4½ pence per pound. Pork is available in plenty in fall and selling at 4 to 4½ per pound in Pence." .. further stating, in short, it is impossible to describe the plenty that has rained through the year.. The Rich have never wanted for luxuries and the poor have been able to subsist upon the earnings of a few hours labor.. Hence there are few beggars, but a few lazy, drunken wretches, not even fit objects for the Almshouse.... BUT.. J. Woodhull Beekmans speech (A Holland Society Club member and Geneacologist), gives this as a reason for the dispersement of the Dutch, from New York with the Romine being a part there-of.. "After that rascible old Gentleman, Peter Stuyvesant, Surrendered Fort Nassau, Fort Orange, and New Amsterdam, to the English invader, a great many Hollanders, not willing perhaps to live in close Proximity with their conquerors, fled the country, and came to New Jersey, where a considerable

portion settled at Communipaw, where they soon made the desert blossom as a Rose\*\*\*These Hollanders also settled along the Rivers, for, like the Muskrats, they stuck to the valleys, Raritan and Passaic; in the Counties of Somerset, Bergen, Passaic; parts of Middlesex, and Hunterdon, a considerable number coming from Albany, and settling in New Brunswick....

First American Cattle Round-up..

In a listing of the Holland Society, there is one paragraph, that stands out having been underlined as..for Humor only...11-10-1655...(from old Dutch Documents) Cornelia Swits and Tobias Teunsin had died and left families. Cattle belonging to them had been found during the general roundup on Manhattan-----

It has been said that the Romine family came into the Virginia Colony by way of Maryland. Frederick. Maryland. Into Frederick County, and Loudoun Counties Virginia..One group also came into the Pennsylvania Country, of West Augusta by way of the Ligonier Mountain. This would put them in proximity to the Monongalia County, and Harrison..At the time of the Revolutionary War. Samuel Romine is known to have spent some time at what is now Washington, Penna..Samuel,, being one of the group who later, settled, in the Wood County Area, outside Parkersburg..

Even before this, 1765, Excerpts from, WITHERS, Chronicles of Border Warfare, explains the Why and how the people moved Westward, and some names as well as experiences. "The Indians were very quiet, and had been so for some months...There was at Fort Pitt, garrisoned soldiers who deserted, after the Treaty with the Savages..Among them were, William Childers, John and Samuel Pringle, brothers, and A Joseph Linsey..They had deserted in 1761 and had ascended the Monongahela; from the present site of Pittsburgh; to what is now Geneva..Here they stayed awhile, but not liking the situation, crossed over to the head of the Youghogany; and encamping in the glades; continued there about twelve months."

In one of their hunting rambles, Samuel Pringle came on a path, which he supposed would lead to the inhabited part of Virginia..On his return he mentioned this to his comrades, and they resolved in tracing it,, this they accordingly did, and it conducted them to Looneys Creek, then the most remote western settlement..While among the inhabitants of Loony's Creek, they were recognized and some of the party approached and apprehended them as deserters..John and Samuel Pringle, however, managed to make an escape to their camp in the glades where they remained til sometime in the year 1764..The Pringles kept up the Valley River until they observed a large and a smaller one, converging, the right hand and larger branch, led to what is now Buchannon, where they resided on Turkey Run, taking up residence in a large sycamore tree, that had a large cavity at the base. (At time of the writing of this, the tree was still an object of much interest to residences and descendents of the Pringle)(1895)first Edition of reprint on Twaites and Draper).

Here the 'Tomahawk discovery' is said to have been initiated, by which a person might layout his property, in the West by notching, the outlines of his proposed farm, on trees..This was then recognized by others, who sought land, and they moved on to make their Tomahawk markings elsewhere, much in the manner of Stakes and posts as now in use..These marks though became blurred and trees fell, too the Tomahawked land, upon being sold, had sometimes to be rerun, and much confusion was come upon those of a generation later in the trying to uncover his birth right, not knowing whence to look if the mark had fallen to firewood...and bad feelings were to become part of the frontiersmans life, especially between near neighbors, when neighborliness should have been their forte..unquote..

In 1772, the comparatively beautiful region of country, lying on the East fork of the Monongahela River, between the Alleghany Mountains, on its South eastern, and the Laurel Hill, or as it is there called; The Rich Mt.: on its north side, and which had relieved the Tygarts Valley, again attracted the attention of Emigrants..

In the course of that year, 1772, more or less, the greater part of that valley was located by persons, said to have been ENTICED THITHER, by the description given of it by some hunters from Greenbrier, who had previously visited and spoke of the glowing chances for farming... Among some of the first to occupy this section are notable names such as: Hadden.. Connelly; Whiteman, Stalnaker, Westfall; Warwick; Files etc.. In this year too, settlement was made on Simpsons Creek, The West Fork River and on Elk Creek.. Those who made the former, were John Powers, who purchased the Thomahawk Rights, from Simpson who had first improved the land... with Benjamin Stout living there as late as 1890.. On Elk, vicinity of greater Clarksburg, there settled Thomas Nutter, near to Forge-Mills Samuel Cottrill, on the east side of the creek, and nearly opposite to Clarksburg--Sotha Hickman, on the west side of the same creek and above Cottrill--Samuel Beard at the mouth of Nannys Run--Andrew Cottrill above Beard.... others were the Davisson Bros. Daniel and Obadiah, and ancestors of the now owner, Adam Hickman Jr..

Few and scattered as they were, no sooner was it known that this settling had commenced, and hundreds, nay thousands, flocked to them from different parts, and sought gratifications of their respective predilections.. That spirit of adventurous emigration, which has since peopled, with such rapidity, the South Western States, seemed to overcome the fond attachments of youth, and impelled its\*posse, to the dreary Wilderness. (\*Possessors).. Withers.

#### The Romine Southward and Westward

From the New Jersey, Hackensack and other areas, we find the Romine appearing in the Virginia Countryside, before the Revolutionary War Period. There are Deeds, Wills, and Court contested complaints, in such notable counties as Russell, Montgomery, Loudoun, Frederick, and many others.. They appear to have gone southward into Kentucky, through the Wilderness, via the Boone trek, and on Westward, through Tennessee and Indiana to Missouri.. The advent of the Act of Congress, where by all eligible Veterans of the Revolutionary War, were to apply (Passed June 7, 1832), was to bring into sharp focus, just how far these Pioneering folk had scattered.... Of the Romine, such names as Benjamin Romine, of Bergen County, New Jersey, who had been drafted twice and enlisted twice, taken prisoner and twice escaping he was given full pension and living to 88 years.. had removed from New Jersey to Virginia..... There was Samuel Romine, applying from Wood County Virginia, had served both Virginia and New Jersey Areas, to settle in the Counties Harrison and later Wood. (Parkersburg). Many had drifted as far as Missouri and Illinois.

#### John Romine..

On the Application of John Romine from Harrison County Virginia, who was a private in the company commanded by Captain T Carmon, and the Regiment under the Leadership of Col. Meriweather, he served six months on the Va. line (Infantry), and inscribed on the rolls of Virginia at the rate of \$20 dollars per annum, to commence on the 4th day of March 1833.. \$40 dollars semi-annual allowance ending Sept. 4th, 1833.. 10 dollars total, 50 dollars recorded by William Miller, clerk, book E, Vol. 6 page 24.. The brief pension stated, John is 71 years old and was drafted in 1781, for duration of service under General Lafayette, Capt. Thomas Carmon, and Colonel Meriweather.. He resided in Loudoun County, Virginia, when he was called to service..

The letter was written by James Bennett, Weston, Virginia, Sept. 20, 1852. that stated "The heirs of the late John Romine, said he may have had a middle name, but that it did not appear, and John Romine was residing in Harrison County, at the time he applied requesting Pension".. From this we can also deem it likely that John Romine, Revolutionary War Veteran, died before 1850.. since 1850 Census, fail to give reference to him.. Other Pensioners, were, Elias, (Capt) Romine, Bergen County, Va and New Jersey; he was courtmartialed for fleecing the Populace, and consorting (Suspicion of) with the British.. and another Samuel Romine, Private, Hackensack, N.J..



The Following Table exhibits a list of the  
several Counties of the Virginias, west of the Blue Ridge Mts.

Taken and compiled 1830

Counties....From what taken---when formed..Area...Population 1830..Tax..  
Agusta.... Orange,.....1738.....948 Sq.Mi.--6,734 \$6,734.00  
NOTE:Agusta only 948 Sq.mi.yet 4 states were formed from it..(see below)  
Alleghany...Bath,Bettencourt..1822.....521 " "....2,816.. \$ 526.00  
and Monroe

Bath ----Agusta,Bottentort  
and Greenbrier..1791..795,Sq.Mi...4,068.Pop...& 896.00

Brooke(Ohio)- ----- 1797\*202 Sq.Mi. ..7,040.p..\$ 865.00  
Berkeley.. -Frederick..1772..308 Sq.Mi,...10,528 p..\$ 3,356.00  
Botetort..Agusta...1770..1057.Area---16,354.p..\$ 3,809.Taxation  
Cabell:--Kanawha..1809..1033 sq.Mi.5,884 p..\$629.00  
Frederick,from Orange--1738....745 sq mi..26,045 p..\$ 9,396.00Taxation  
\*\*\*Frederick and Agusta,were formed from Orange,by Legislative action  
The country included within the boundaries of Potomac River,on the North,  
The Blue Ridge on the East,and a line to be run from the head spring of  
Hedgeman,to the head Spring,on the Potomac: on the South and West and  
West.to be the County of Frederick...The remainder of the State West  
of the Blue Ridge,to the utmost limits of Virginia,to constitute the  
County of Agusta.\*see Agusta above\*.

Greenbrier...Botentort&Montgomery..1778..1,409 sq mi--9,059 p..\$1.176.00  
Giles...Montgomery,Monroe &Tazewell..1806--935 sq.mi--5,300 p.\$541.00  
Grayson--Wythe..1793..927 sq mi..-7,675 p..\$ 537.00 tax..

\*about 1749.a man in Frederick Co.thought to be Lunatical.(meaning  
afflicted with spells of Lunacy),when laboring under this disease,would  
sometimes ramble considerable distances through the Wilderness.The Indian  
feered this sort of man and safe guarded him..It was he stumbled west  
ward and regained his senses and returned to Frederick Co.to tell of a  
beautiful River flowing Westward,instead of toward the Atlantic..It was  
the Greenbrier.No mention of the mans name is given,but subsequent  
followup on the scene he described led to settlers seeking the Big Valley  
beyond the pale,of the high Blue Ridges..

Harrison...Monongalia.. 1784..1095 sq mi Area..14,713 P..& \$ 1,669.00  
Hampshire--Agusta & Fred'ick..1754..-989 sq mi..-11,279  
Hardy--Hampshire....-1786.....1156 sq mi...5,700 p...\$ 2,633.00  
Jefferson--Berkeley....-1801...225 sq mi..12,927 p..\$4,471.00  
Kanawha..Greenbrier & M'tgm'ry..1789...2090 sq mi...\$ 1,843.00  
Lewis..Harrison..1816..1754 sq mi...6,241 p..\$ 630.00  
Logan..Giles,Kanawha,Cabell and Tazewell..1824..2930 sq mi.3,680p..\$ 245.00  
Lee...Russell..1793..512 sq mi..9,461 p..\$ 789.00 taxes paid.1830...  
Monongalia..Dist of West Agusta..1776..721 sq mi..14,056p..\$ 1,492.00.  
Monroe..Greenbrier..1799.. 614 sq mi..7,798p...\$ 1,158.00 taxes pd.  
Morgan..Berkeley 7 Hampshire..1820...271 sq mi...2,702p..\$ 546.00  
Montgomery..Fincastle..1777..1089 sq mi..12,306p..\$.1,666.00 \*tax.  
Mason..Kanawha..1804..904 sq mi..6,534p..\$ 915.00 taxes pd.  
Nicholas..Kanawha,Gr'br, & Randolph..1818..1431 sq mi.3,338p/\$ 373.00  
Ohio..Dist of W Agusta..1776..375 sq mi...15,390p..\$ 1,968.00  
Preston..Monongalia..1818..601 sq mi..3,144p..\$ 441.00  
Pendleton..Agusta,hardy and Rockingham.1788..999 sq mi..6,721p..\$1,120.00  
Pocahontas..Bath,Pndl'ton,Rndolf..1821..794 sq mi..2,542p..\$.405.00  
Randolph..Harrison...1787..2061sq mi...5,000p..\$ 644.00  
Russell..Washington..1786..1370 sq mi..6,717p..\$ 713.00 Taxes..  
Rockingham...Agusta..1778..833 sq mi..  
Shenandoah..Frederick..1772..767 sq mi..19,750p..\$ 4,922.00  
Tyler..Ohio..1814..\*Tazewell..fm Russ&Wythe.1799..\*Wash.fm.Fincastle.1777..  
Wythe..from Montgomery.1780..  
Wood Co..from Harrison..1799..1223.sq mi..6,418p..\$ 1,215.00in Taxes..

New York Historical Society-Collection of Abstract Wills in probate,  
Vol. 111-1630-1744

Taken in copy from Book, 1. ROMINE FAMILY BOOK. pg 19.. in which is a sampling of the worded Wills, as made and probated, in the early American Colony life.. This particular Will is that which was made by one of the original Romine brothers. Jan. Claas and Symeon Jansen Romeyn..

\*\*\*\* Page 2 In the name of God, Amen. This 31 day of October, 1719, I,  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\* CLAAS ROMEYN, of the outward of the City of New York, being in perfect  
\* health. I bequeath my soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it  
\* me, trusting to be saved through the only merit of my Saviour and  
\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* Redeemer, Jesus Christ. And as touching the disposal of my temporal  
\* estate as follows. I leave to my wife, Chrystintie Romeyn, for her  
\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* natural life (she remaining my widow and not otherwise), all my estate,  
\* real and personal. After her death I give to my eldest son, John  
\* Romeyn, in preference to all other gifts, all that land and farm now in  
\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* my possession, on New York island, which I bought of Captain Edward  
\* Blagge, and he is to pay for the same, for the use of all my heirs, the  
\* sum of 600 Pounds. If he refuse to do, my executors are to sell the  
\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* same, and my son Samuel is to have the use of 100 Pounds for six years  
\* without interest. The 600 Pounds of the proceeds of the farm, are to  
\* be divided among my children and grand-children, namely, John, Albert,  
\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* Daniel, and Samuel Romeyn, Gertrude, wife of Daniel Akerman. The four  
\* children of my daughter Leysbet, wife of John Sabrissie, deceased (for  
\* one share), Lydia, wife of Johannes Slingerland, and Saertie, wife of  
\* Hendrick Van Giesen. All the rest of my estate, after my wife's decease,  
\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* is to go to all my children. I appoint my sons, John, Daniel, and  
\* Albert, executors.

SIGNED AND MARKED, JAN CLAAS JENSEN ROMEYN

\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
Dutch names and English equivalents:: Annetje=Ann and je meaning son or Dau.. however it is usual to use se in regards the female..  
Claes, Claas; Claesen: all =Nicholas.... Dierck; Dirsk and Diercken=Richard Jan, =John. Jannet=Jane.. Joost, Joris = George.. Femmetje=Francis or Fanny Gerritje=Geraldine:: Geertje=Gertrude:: Pietre, Petrus, Pieter and similar all men Peter.. and Tryntie=Catherine.. Teunis=Anthony:: Roelof=Ralph Maijen=Maria,, Maritie=Mary.. while as Margrietje=Margaret. Hendrick and Handreicka similar to Henry and Henneretta.. Heyltje=Helen..  
Other Dutch words used. Ouders=Parents.. getugen=witnesses.. naem=name. Gabore or geboren=born. gedopt--Baptised... Cord Dagh=Xmas Day..

# PETER ROMINE AND ABIGAIL HIS WIFE

One of the better known Virginians of the Romine Heritage, Active in the community affairs and Church, is Peter Romine, descendent of the Jan Romeyn Clan, emigrants to America from Holland by way of Brazil..The lack of birth date records has curtailed the exact descendency from Peter, to the brothers Romine, Romeyn etc, but it is thought to have been Jan Cales Romeyn, whos interests spread from the New Amsterdam, New York Area, into New Jersey, and eventually into Frederick and Loudoun Counties: Virginia....

The Loudoun County of Virginia, was formed from that portion of Frederick County, around present day Leesburg of the Potomac River..with Clarke Co. also formed at a later date and lying between the two most prominently mentioned in the Romine Book as compiled by Mildred McDonnell..The county of Frederick is one of the first colonial formations and many of the present day counties are a portion of its once grandeur and expanse..

As to the birth date of Peter Romine, and where,?. It is though probably that he was born in the New Jersey Area, migrated southward, with the beginning of that expansion movement and the crowding of incoming imigrants already swelling their midsts and overflowing the countryside..

As to the parentage of Abigail Romine, it has not been given or stipulated, although the records show her to have been a strong and healthy woman, dedicated to her husband and family, and well versed in the affairs of that day, both of her husbands many listed holdings, and active in the Church affairs..The "Ketoc-ton" Church of Loudoun County Virginia, show on its first records that, Peter Romine and wife Abigail, were on the list of first fifty members..and the deed for the lot upon which the first church stood, was dated 1763, mar 29, land given by Nicolas Osborn to Peter Romine and Henry Lloyd, who had bought that portion for the purpose of erecting a Church..The actual building and location had to have been sometime before the above mentioned date, and it is known that around the year 1756 that one John Garrand, had brought from the vicinity of present day Berkely, now West Virginia, his congregation fleeing the wake of the Indian uprising that followed the absolute defeat and abolishment of the Army of James Braddock, and the French and Indian Wars..Garrand had brought his flock to the Ketoc-ton Area and settled there building a Church...

Peter and Abigail were part and partial of this community and its affairs as late as May 4, 1782, The records show them to be subscribers to the confession of Faith and may be that they are interred in this community, Ketoc-ton, Baptist Church..sometimes Catoc-ton, since it was named for the near by stream of the same name..

The last will and Testament of Peter Romine, made the 20th day of Feb. 1787, gives the names of his children as John, Isaack; Peter and Serah.... the Will was proven in April of the following year, 1788., and naming him, Peter Romine, to be deceased.. and that his will be testated as proven... As to his date of demise, there is no record..but it is recorded in the Loudoun County Virginia Court records, which lead us to believe him to be residing there near to the Church, he was member of, for so many years.. Abigail, his wife was still related to as living as late as 9-13, 1803, when she appeared in the Court as Plts against son Peter Romine Jr. Will contested by brother of Peter Jr.'s Wife Rebecca Romine..Behalf of John Romine and Sarah Romine infantcy behest.. Note John Romine son of Peter and Abigail had died and leaving infant children who had not been mentioned in fathers Will of 1797 -1798..and the proceedings that seem to have taken many years to decide, were to declare those unmentioned children of John Romine, to be eligible for a portion of Peter Romine Sr. Estate..It seemed to be agreeable to Abigail, wife of Peter and Grand mother to the infants named, since she is listed as plaintiff, against Defendants, Peter Romine Jr.. The original Trial lists Abigail as one of the defendants, but this was on July 15, 1800, and in 1803 she is then with the list of those suing for the rights of the children.. The date of her demise is not determined....

38  
PETER AND ABIGAIL ROMINE CHILDREN

By the Will of Peter Romine, he lists four Children... John Romine, Isaac Romine, Sarah Romine and Peter Romine Jr..

- 1-Isaac Romine, Wife Ester. last name or Maiden name unknown. Noted in Frederick County, Virginia Court proceeding as defendants in Debtors Court. Isaac and Esther Romine.... Not much else is given on this son of Peter and Abigail Romine.. and in the Will of Peter Romine, He gives unto his son ISAAC, the house wherein his wife "Now Liveth" meaning the Mother of said son Isaac..
- 2-.Serah, later referred to as Sarah Romine, listed several times as paying back taxes. Frederick County. 1797 and 1798.. There was no listing found as to her having married.. although she may have wed Joseph West. He is mentioned with her in a Court Suit... 1800.. (unconfirmed).
- 3-.Peter Romine Jr. This man listed in three counties, over the years. Frederick, Loudoun and Harrison counties as late as 1820.. and will of Wood County in 1859, lists children.. Thomas: Samuel: Joseph, Mary, Matilda and James, and sister Rachel.. this leads to surmise that this last Peter Romine, to be other than that as Son of Peter and Abigail..
- 4-.John Romine, is known to have had wife Rebeckah, and is also listed to have been the father of Eleven Children, and to have died about the year 1798.. leaving infant children.. ten issue named (Also Spld)
  - 1-Mary Romine married William Francis.. Loudoun Co. Feb. 6, 1787 (France)
  - 2-.Rachel Romine married Barnabas Curtis
  - 3-.Martha Romine, married Ino Southard (Suthard)
  - 4-.Sarah Romine married Jeremiah McVeigh (Inft 1800)
  - 5-.Abigail Romine, married Joseph West (No relation to the Jos. West, husband of her fathers sister..). One Loudoun County -one Harrison Co.
  - 6-Isaiah Romine.
  - 7-.Susannah Romine
  - 8-.Ann Romine.
  - 9-.Elizabeth Romine
  - 10-John Romine.... (Inft)

There is no mention of the eleventh name, only that he was father to that number.. One court record does imply that there was infant named Rebeckah which would give credence to eleven issue -John Romine son of Peter.. This compilation made from Loudoun County Virginia records. Order Book T. page 369, July 15, 1800..

I have given the Romine family names as they appear in the compilation made by Mrs. Mildred A McDonnell. In them I have not been able to precisely connect parentage of the John W Romine of Harrison County although since his birth date is listed as Oct. 2, 1798, it is very conceivable that he was the infant son of John and Rebecca Romine. Loudoun Co. Virginia and grandson of Peter and Abigail Romine. (see above) Until the negative fact is located, I am presuming this to be truth... and continue with the John W Romine family and his descendents..

*was the son of James + Abigail Romine*

John W Romine, was born in Virginia. October 2, 1798, and married Miss Elizabeth Connelly... They lived in the Area which is now Doddridge County of West Virginia.. The Withers, "Chronicles of Border Warfare", which deals mostly with the settlement of Western Virginia and its earliest peoples conflict and fight for survival, gives the names Connelly and Connally, as being prominent in the area of Hackers Creek and Tygarts Valley.. It also gives the Data that Doddridge County was formed from Harrison and parts of Lewis and Wood Counties.. Mr. Louis Reed, in his Wirt County "Warning in Appalachia" gives an entire listing of County formation Dates and this gives Doddridge, formed 1845, with West Union as its county Seat. so it is that the Romine and other related family names of this Manuscript could have originally been in Harrison. Wood, Lewis and Doddridge. without leaving the place of Residence..



39  
Will of Peter Romine

This taken from the 'Romine Family' Book by Mildred McDonnell

In these two pages 39 & 40 are given the phases of Court proceedings that lasted well into the 19 th Century and covered many years and Court sessions, well after some of the participants had died.. That Peter Romine held extensive Lands and other Businesses, is exemplified by the many pages of the 'Romine Book' that has been devoted to such Court records. of Frederick and Loudoun County's Virginia.. It may be too, that since Loudoun County was formed from Frederick County, that many of the Peter Romine holdings were separated only by border lines.. PWS.

\*\* \*\*    \*\*    \*\*    \*\*    \*\*    \*\*    \*\*    \*\*

Copied from Loudoun County, Virginia Court House Records

WILL BOOK C PAGE 335

In the name of God Amen I Petter Romine of the County of Loudoun farmer being weake in body and of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God calling unto mind the Mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hand of Almighty God that gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in decent Christian Burial at the discretion of my Executors nothing doubting but at the General resurrection I shall receive the same again by the Almighty power of God and as to touching such worldly estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless me in this I give and demise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

First I give and bequeath to Abigail my dearly beloved Wife the House and plantation whereon I now live during her Widowhood also I give and devise unto my son John fifty Acres of Land lying Joining Powel lot also I give and devise unto my son Peter Two hundred Acres of Land whereon he now lives also I give and devise unto my son Isaack the house and Plantation whereon my Widdow now liveth at her deceise during his neterall life in case he dieth without a lawfull heire of his Body and if the said Isaack dieth without an heire the said plantation is to be sold and the money equally divided between John & Peter and Serah. Also I give and devise unto my daughter Sarah and the Heire of her Body fifty Acres of Land where William Reed now liveth lying on the Creek and joining Benjamin Overfield and my moovable estate I order to be sold in order to pay my lawful debts and my funeral charges and the remainder to be equally divided between John, Peter and Serah also John & Peter Romine whom I constitute make and ordain my only and sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament and I do hereby uterly dialon(?) revoke and disanul all and every other former testament wills Legacies and Executors by me in any ways before this time named willed and bequethed ratyfying and Confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 20th day of February 1787

Peter Romine SEAL

Signed Sealed publisht and declared  
this to be my last Will  
John Popkins  
Joseph Hutchison

Stephen Shipman

At a Court held for Loudoun County April 11 1788 This Will was proved by the oath of Stephen Shipman and on the 16th day of the same Month the same was fully proved by the oath of John Popkins and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of Peter Romine and John Romine Executors therein named who made oath Certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in due form giving Security whereupon they with Joseph West & Joseph Hutchison there Securities entered into and Acknowledged their Bond in the Penalty of Two hundred Pounds condisioned as the law directs.  
Test Chas Binns Clk Ct.

40 Loudoun County, Virginia Court Order Books - continued.  
Order Book T.

In Chancery. Copied from Romine Bk.

P.369 July 15, 1800

William Francis & Mary, His wife.:: John Southard and Martha, his wife.::  
Rachael Romine & Isaiah Romine:: Complaintents..

Susanna Romine, Abigail Romine, Ann Romine, Elizabeth Romine & John Romine  
Infnts, and Rebecca Romine, Widow of John Romine Desc'd. Defts..

This day came the parties by their Attorneys and by consent former De-  
cree set aside and upon inspecting the former proceedings and Decree  
in this cause it appears to the Court that Sarah Romine and Rebecca  
Romine Infants under the age of Twenty-one years were not made parties  
to the proceedings although they were the children of John Romine Deceased.  
and equally entitled with the other children to a share of the Estate..  
It is therefore decreed and ordered by and with consent of parties con-  
cerned that the said Sarah and Rebecca be made parties and defendants to  
the said suit and that they be represented in said suit and in the Div-  
ision of the said estate by Rebecca Romine their mother and Guardian, and  
it is further decreed and ordered that the commissioners mentioned in  
the said together with William Woodford; who is hereby added; therefore  
shall proceed to divide the Estate of the said John Romine Dec. agreeably  
to the spirit and intent of act for the distribution of intestates Estates  
among the widow of his children, excepting however that they allot, to the  
said Sarah and Rebecca, an equal share of the said Estate with the other  
children,.. The commissioners of any three of them are hereby authorized  
to Act and report their proceedings herein to Sept. court next..

#### Further Court Action

Order book W .p 133. 5-9-1803.. Peter Romine and Benjamine Jenkins.. Rcord..  
P.352. 9/13/1803 Rebeckah Romine, wid of John Romine Dec.

William Francis and Mary his wife.

Barnabus Curtis and Rachael his wife.:: Ino Southard and  
his wife Martha.. Isaiah Romine:: Jeremiah McVeigh and Sarah his wife.  
Joseph West and Abigail his wife.. Susanna Romine.:: Rebecca Romine.::  
Ann Romine.:: Elizabeth Romine.:: and John Romine. Infants under 21 years  
of age by Rebeckah Romine their next friend Children and Co-heirs of Peter  
Romine Deceased.. Plaintfts. against..

Deft. Peter Romine Jr. of Peter Romine deceased on the motion  
of the defendant a commission is awarded him to examine and take the de-  
position of Jonathan Romine witness in this cause(?) giving the Defend-  
ant legal notice of the time and place of executing the same.  
p.401.. 10/12/1803. Court gave Peter Romine Jr. right to examine and take  
depositions of Samuel Hancock and Walden (als Waldron). giving Rebeckah  
Romine and others legal notice of time and place. of executing same the  
commission is to be directed to any magistrates of the County wherein they  
now reside

#### Further Court Proceedings

Loudoun County.. April 10, 1806. James Grady . Complaint. VS Rebeckah Romine  
James Grady, in this suit, declares that boundary between their two and  
separate holdings. is disputed. findings were in favor of Grady..

ORDER BOOK T. ORDER OF 1800. REBECKAH ROMINE, WIDOW OF JOHN ROMINE DECEASED, PLAINTIFFS  
VS. WILLIAM FRANCIS AND MARY, HIS WIFE, DEFENDANTS. IN CHANCERY. COURT OF  
LORDS. BOOK T.

COMPLAINT OF REBECKAH ROMINE, WIDOW OF JOHN ROMINE DECEASED, AGAINST

WILLIAM FRANCIS AND MARY, HIS WIFE, DEFENDANTS. IN CHANCERY. COURT OF  
LORDS. BOOK T.

*was the son of James & Abigail Romine See Harrison Co.*

John W. (Elizabeth Connelly) Romine  
As taken from the family Bible.....AS kept by The R.C.Swishers.

#### Explanation

The John Romine family of Harrison and Doddridge Counties, West Virginia, or more specifically placed, The Big Isaac, near the Lewis and Harrison County lines; but in Doddridge County..

John W Romine is believed to be a direct descendent of the three Romeyn or Romine Brothers as first landed in America in mid 1650-ies.. It is the opinion of this compiler, that John W Romine is the grand son of Peter and Abigail Romine, and that his father of the same name, died just before he was born.. A Will as left by the son of Peter Romine, who was John Romine; left his estate to his wife Rebecca and named other children, plus the later developments show that there was an infant named John, born 1798.. The will dated 1798, Loudoun County Virginia, was contested many years.. The elder John Romine and a brother Peter Romine Jr. had been named as Executors, in the Will of their late father Peter who had died in 1787.. this too was in a contested status due to the Various and widely separated holdings of Peter and his Wife Abigail.. That Peter Romine was a well know man of his day, which was before, during, and just at close of the Revolutionary War; is emphasized in the "Romine Family" Manuscript, by Mrs. Mildred McDonnell... Although as yet, it has not been confirmed, it is my Judgement, that the above is true, and the research that continues, will bear this out..

John W Romine was born Oct. 2, 1798, probably in Loudoun County, Virginia, and is known to have married Miss Elizabeth Connelly, who was born April 6, 1806, with place of birth noted as Virginia.. About her, little has been given, although research of the Connelly name, show that there were many listed in various Histories of the Area and time.... She (Elizabeth), is probably of the same group as given in the 'Twaites' book, "Border Warfare", as being very early settlers, of the Area.. Mr. Twaites also states that the name has several times been listed with different spellings.. Citing one such as: quote: "Darby Connolly, thought to be connolly or Connelly, instead of the spelling, given, Darby Connolly and several of his children were slain by Indians, December 15, 1777, on or near to Tygarts River, Tygarts Valley." un-quote:.. He lists the Tory, Major (Dr.) John Connolly, under Lord Dunmore and at Point Pleasant, who was working against the interests of the frontiersmen and its peoples of the day... However; our Elizabeth Connelly; has yet to be identified with other than her husband, John W Romine..

John and Elizabeth were parents to eleven children, as listed in and taken from the family bible with added Data as could be researched..

- 1--Cynthia Romine born September 4, 1825..
- 2--Myria Romine .b May 11, 1827.. married Francis Darnold, Dec. 25, 1862..
- 3--Samual Romine born August 20, 1828.
- 4--Ruhama Romine, Born May 31, 1830.
- 5--James T Romine, born Nov. 24, 1833.. Married Frances R. Darnell.

(This marriage is listed in Romine Family book and states that the Lady was born in Illinois, moving to West Virginia with her parents, who were Parkensen and Patsy Darnell.. married 12/25/1865..)

- 6--Nancy Romine, born Oct. 14, 1835..
- 7--John C. Romine, born Aug. 6, 1837.. Father of Anna Romine, will be taken in later paragraph and separately.. married Amanda M Carder..
- 8--Bridget Romine, born July 17, 1830..
- 9--Robert B. Romine, born Dec. 22, 1841, married Sarah Yerkey, Harrison Co.

Note.. Files lists this man as Robt. E. Romine 22, b Lewis Co. Va. Parents John W and Elizabeth Romine, Res. Doddridge Co, and Sarah Yerkey, 20, born Harrison Co. Daughter of John and Mary Yerkey, Married 12/8/64, by Joseph B. Bailey, officiating.....

- 10--Martha L. Romine, born Feb. 14, 1844..
- 11--Albert L. Romine, born July 18, 1846, and the last of the children, Romine.

NOTE-Bible also gave John P. Romine, no date of birth, but gives probable parentage as James T. and Frances Darnell Romine.. Romine Book, lists Date of birth of John P. Romine, as Dec. 6, 1863, and marrying 12/17/1891, to Miss Ida Stutler, dau. of J. T. And Ida M Stutler, John, age 28, Ida, age 20..

## John C. and Amanda (Carder) Romine

John Calvin Romine, son of John W. and Elizabeth (Connelly) Romine, lived most of his life in the Area of Harrison, Lewis and Doddridge Counties of West Virginia. He is listed on Census rolls as Farmer by Trade. He is listed as having married; (Harrison County, Marriage records). as noted.

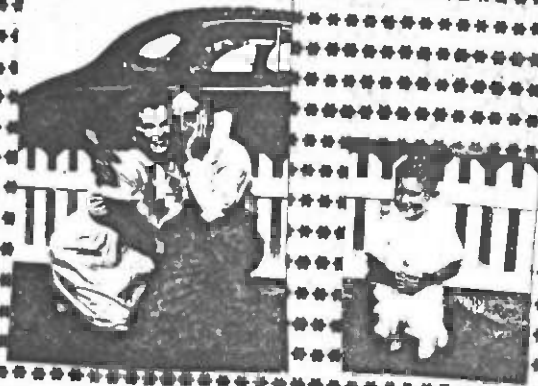
John Romine, 25, born Harrison County, parents John W. and Elizabeth Romine, married to, Amanda Corder. (Note misspelling of name). 16, b Harrison Co. Dau. of Dannis and Phoebe Corder... Date listed as Jan. 22, 1863, and Officiated by one, Samuel J. Graham. The Stutler Manuscript lists the corrected spelling of the name. It also lists further information on the name Carder. It lists a Nancy Carder, as marrying John Stutler III. She is listed as being the daughter of Nancy [Washburn] and William Henry Carder, Harrison Co. The mother of Amanda Melviney Carder, was Phoebe Stutler dau. of Robert Stutler and Leah Hughes Stutler which is the link to these Stutler-Hughes-Jackson families. See Stutler manuscripts..

## John C. and Amanda Romine Children

- 1-. Florena or Florence Romine, born April 22, 1870.. marr. Jan. 6, 1879, to P.L. Straley.. She died June 24, 1950. Braxton County, West Virginia, and Obit at the time, better tells of her and reads...: Funeral Notice.. Florence Straley, 80, died in Gassaway Hospital on June 24, 1950.. She was Daughter of Calvin Romine and Amanda Carder Romine.. Husband P.L. Straley Deceased.. leaving Children.. Beatrice Sheets of Oxford, Estella Post, of Copen, Zenna Wilson, of Copen, Willie Robinson, of Webster Springs, Mariam Straley, of Copen, Howard Straley, of Woneta, Rex Straley, of Woneta. 1-. Foster sister of her husband. Mabel Straley, of Akron Ohio, and lists that there were 26 grand children.. and 13 great grand children.. She lies in rest, beside her husband, at Copen Baptist Churchyard, Copen, W Va.
  - 2-. Frances J " Fannie" Romine, born May 1, 1872.. married Feb. 11, 1894 to. Mr. W.B. Courtney, and this couple made their home near Blandville and Salem of Doddridge County, West Virginia..
  3. Martha Romine "Aunt Mat". was born August 21, 1878.. She married Oct. 13, 1895, to Mr. J.S. Hitt, and they made their home in the Benson Area, which is the Big Isaac, Doddridge County, where the Romine group were born and reared..
  - 4-. James D. Romine, the first male of the group, was born July 16, 1874.. He was to marry Miss Blanche Reeder, Dec. 15, 1895, who lived only six years after the marriage and died Feb. 18, 1901.. James Romine, too died soon after this, of Diphtheria, leaving two infant children who were reared by the grand parents.. He was also attending an Institution for completion of his Doctor of Medicine Degree, or Dentistry.. and in Virginia....
  - A-. Vera Romine, Daughter of James and Blanche, was born Sept. 30, 1896 she is known to have married twice, and husband no. 2, being Warner Ferris..
  - B-. Ferril Von Romine, born Dec. 29, 1900....
  - 5-. Emma Romine, was born March 27, 1877 and she married Feb. 22, 1901, to Mr. Bruce Dillon.. This family group moved to near Lincoln Nebraska, (Wilsonville), where they raised a large family.. Both are now deceased but no further data available..
  - 6-. Susanna, better known as Anna or Annie, was born June 1, 1880, and Marr. Richard C Swisher.. Taken at length in other pages..
  - 7-. Willa Romine, born Oct. 10, 1881, died Jan. 5, 1886
  - 8-. Robert L Romine, born Jan. 14, 1886, died Jan. 31, 1924.. He was a victim of Chronic Ailments, mostly Rheumatism, and had to be hand cared for in his latter years. He was bedridden and His limbs drawn and cramped and useless this man must have suffered terribly in his last days as well, and as the children of R.C. and Anna Romine, Swisher, relate. Their Grand mother, amanda cared for this son, without a murmur of complaint.. They speak in glowing terms of this their grand mother, who passed this life June 14, 1927. She had been a widow since the death of John Calvin Romine, Sept. 2, 1913..
- NOTE** Further Data when recieved, will be noted as supplementary to designated name and page, of manuscript.. PWS
- \*taken verbatim, in most part, from Bible in hands of Mrs. Minnie (Swisher) Frew, wife of Boyd Frew, Daughter of R.C. and Anna (Romine) Swisher



THINGS TO BE REMEMBERED



"Now Grandad" Said Bobbie  
Taken at Grand Dada



Grandma  
With Bob



\* Look who's snapping a Picture \*  
\* Loyal-Opal-Roxie-Minnie-Paul \*  
\*\*\* At a tender and Early Age\*\*\*  
At Left. A good good friend Always  
Bess Cunningham with Opal



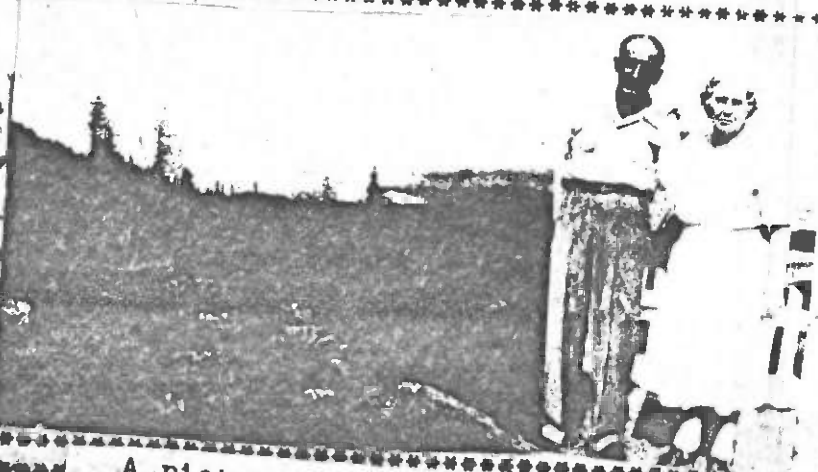
Grand Dad Swisher and Jeanie  
Jeanie Frew



Visiting from Clarksburg, W Va.



Visiting With Grandma Swisher



A picture of a W Va Hill scene  
With Richard and Anne looking On

444  
The Court Trial of Greitja Pieters  
New Amsterdam---New York..1658-1661

Symon Jansen(Romeyn) Romine  
Witness

Page 10

NEW YORK -- RECORDS OF NEW AMSTERDAM  
Fernow

Volume 3 - Court Minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661

Page 228 Tuesday, 12 October 1660 In the City Hall

\* Grietje Pieters, pltf. v/s Jan Eraat, deft.

Pltf. wants to know, what claim deft. has against her, inasmuch as she accounted for the linen according to order. Deft. says, she accounted only for 10½ ells and there is not sufficient linen for him to get six shirts from. Pltf. says, she had no more linen from him. Deft. answers, that pltf. admitted to Simon Jansen Romein and Stoffel Jansen, carpenter, that she received enough of linen for him for six shirts, whereof he had exhibited an affidavit, as the judgment judged 13 January last proves. Jan Eraat was ordered to call Simon Jansen Romein, who appearing was asked if Grietje Pieters admitted to him that she received for Jan Eraat a piece of linen for six shirts? Answers, that Grietje Pieters had said so and that she had given it to a woman, who had left for Ft. Orange. Symon Jansen having read to him the contents of his written declaration dated 13 January 1660 exhibited in Court by Jan Eraat, was asked, If he will confirm the same on oath? Answers, Yes; which was stated to Grietje Pieters, who was called in, who thereupon answered, then I will pay for it. And whereas Symon Jansen Romeyn on being sent for to Court to confirm his declaration by oath, excuses himself, that he cannot do it as he has people with him. The matter

was postponed by the Court until the next Court day.  
\*Grietje is Margaret..  
the above gives the occupation Of one of the brothers Romeyn as being a Carpenter.. Stoeffel Jansen Romeyn or Romine..the Margaret Pieters is the wife Stoeffel.....

Cont. Trial of Greitja Pieters

Court Minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661 - Continued

Page 316 Friday 10 June 1661 In the City Hall

Annetje Minnes, widow of Cornelis Nysen, late soldier of the Rt. Hon'ble Director General, going on her three and twentieth year, born in Amsterdam, and Neeltje Pieters, wife of Romeyn, the carman, also going on her three and twentieth year, born at Sardam, being sent for to Court appear. The Officer says, that they, under pretext of buying some linen, having stolen some goods from the house of Symon Jansen Romeyn, concluding that they shall be corrected and punished therefor. Neeltje Pieters denies having stolen the goods. The Officer undertakes, to prove it, requesting that Neeltje and Annetje shall go to prison until he shall take further information in the matter. Whereupon Annetje declares, that she said to Neeltje at the house of Symon Jansen Romeyn, Give me a pair of stockings; which Neeltje did, giving her three pairs. Neeltje says, that she thought, that was in trade. Symon Jansen Romeyn brought by the Court messenger, appears, is asked what theft was committed at his house, and was told to speak the precise truth: answering says, five to six pairs and some galloon and other cord is stolen which is by the above named Annetje and Neeltje, who bought at his house one or two ells fine linen and buttons and that he had received them back. The declaration of Symon Jansen Romeyn being read to Annetje and Neeltje, Annetje says, that Neeltje gave her the stockings and that Neeltje sold the stockings to Hilletje, the baker's. Neeltje says that Annetje sold her the stockings for a crown. Symon Jansen Romeyn again entering says, he got back five pairs of stockings, three pair of white and one pair of gray; and that he being a certain time at a house in Pearl Street, was asked

minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661 - continued

if he had buyers at his house without money, telling him of the stolen goods, and that they were carried hither and thither, and had received them back from Jurrien, the goldsmith, Cornelis Langevelt, Hilletje, the baker's, also a pair of slippers from Hendrick Asuerus and some black lace, yarn, silk and silk ribbon, missed but cannot say where it remain-

ed, Neeltje acknowledged to have sold the stockings; three pairs to Helletje, the baker's, and one pair to Jan the carman's wife, and that Symon Janzen has had one pair hose, and says she bought the stockings from Annetje. Annetje denies it. Annetje says, that Neeltje stole a napkin and a salter. Neeltje says, that Annetje put the stockings in her bosom at Symon Jansen Romeyn's house; also brought some goods to her house. Neeltje acknowledges to have sold a piece of cord to Herry ~~bresser~~ one bought from Annetje. Annetje denies it. Annetje and Neeltje were asked about the black lace and thread, and silk and ribbon. Answer, that did not take any. Annetje says, that Neeltje stole a napkin and salt cellar from Tryn Claas, which Neeltje denies. Annetje says, that Neeltje did it, drawing it afterwards out of her bag. Tryn Claas appearing in Court was asked, if a certain female had stolen anything from her? Answers, No; but that Cornelis Langevelt's wife lost a napkin. Neeltje asks Tryn Claas about the stockings to sell, and that she had put them in her bosom at Symon Jansen's. Annetje confesses, she gave Neeltje the stockings and says that Neeltje told her that she had not paid for the stockings; whereupon she said, Bless us, what have you done! and let it remain there, thinking as there followed no inquiry, that there would be no harm. Merritje, wife of Cornelis Langevelt, appearing in Court, is asked, if she had, at any time, lost a napkin and salt cellar?



## Cont. Trial of Greitja Pieters

Court Minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661 - continued

Answers, Yes, but knows not who took them, and that they were brought back by Romeyn's wife, believing that they were taken from her. Neeltje confesses to have taken the napkins and says that Annetje afterwards brought the salt home to her, and that Annetje gave her a piece of lace which she had taken from Pieter Jacobson's Merritje. Neeltje acknowledges to have taken it from Symon Jansen Romeyn, and to have brought it him back. Merritje, the wife of Cornelis Langevelt is asked, whether she had had her napkin and salt cellar back? Answers, Yes; and that the same were brought to Tryn Claas. Annetje and Neeltje were asked, if they had taken anything else from Symon Jansen Romeyn. Answer, No. Burgomasters and Schepens order the Officer Pieter Tonneman to convey Annetje and Neeltje to prison, which was done.

Neeltje Pieters and Annetje Minnes, prisoners, appear in Court, against whom the officer prosecutes his charge, concluding that Neeltje Pieters shall, for her committed theft, be brought to the place where justice is usually executed and there be bound fast to a stake, severely scourged, and banished for ten years from the jurisdiction of this City, and that Annetje Minnes shall, whilst justice is administered to Neeltje Pieters, stand by and look at her, and after justice is executed shall be whipped severely within doors and banished for six years outside this City's jurisdiction, as she was with <sup>those</sup> those from whom the goods were stolen by the above named Neeltje. Which demand being read to the prisoners, they fall on their knees and beg forgiveness. Burgomasters grant the prisoners three times four and twenty hours, to bring in what they have for their excuse.

Court Minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661 - continued

Page 327 Saturday 25 June 1661. In the City Hall

Annetje Minnes, prisoner, appearing in Court is asked if she has well considered, how much she received? Answers, Yes, and has not received any, declaring that Neeltje lent her a crown, and she gave her back a dollar thereon, sold no stockings to her, but that she gave Neeltje the stockings not thinking, that she did keep them without paying. Was asked if she had not brought Neeltje any into her stall and if she did not receive a crown for the stockings. Answers, No. Neeltje Pieters, a prisoner appearing in Court was asked, if she had both the stockings from Annetje? Answers, yes, and that they had divided together the money, proceeding from the stockings, but does not know how much; then declares she received for the three pair of stockings last sold, seven and a half guilders, the half of which Annetje got; which being reported to Annetje, says it is not true, but that she borrowed a crown from her as before, and paid her Marys dollar, coming to the Wooden Horse and there earned it by work; and that Neeltje told her, she may keep it, and that she now says, she kept the crown for the pair of stockings. Neeltje being taken back to prison, Annetje Minnes is placed on the rack, and threatened with torture. Standing in the rack she is asked if she has not received any money for the stockings and helped to steal the stockings and had received none of the six guilders ten stivers for which the stockings were sold? Answers, No; and cannot say anything else with truth, than what she has said. Returning from the rack, she begs for pardon; as she had not discovered, that Neeltje had stolen the stockings was conveyed away back again,

Court Minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661 - continued

JUDGMENT

The demand and conclusion of the Officer Pieter Tonneman on and against the prisoner, Nieltje Pieters, wife of Romeyn Servyn, carman, born at Serdam over and about certain crimes of theft committed by her at two different places, being considered by the W: Court of this City, Burgomasters and Schepens having affirmed the prisoner, Nieltje Pieters, and she having voluntarily confessed, without torture or bonds, that she stole from Symon Jansen Romeyn stockings, thread, pins and other cord; also from Merritje, wife of Cornelis Langevelt, some linen; of which, in a well ordered City, where justice is wont to be administered, cannot and ought not to be tolerated but as an example to others, be punished; Burgomasters and Schepens seeing, that the prisoner Neeltje Pieters is a pregnant woman, going on her last, having neither time nor hour, excuse her from the well merited punishment, sentence her to be banished for the time of eight consecutive years, condemning her in the costs and mises of justice. Thus done and adjudged by Burgomasters and Schepens, at the City Hall, Amsterdam, in New Amsterdam on Saturday, the 25th June 1661.

SENTENCE

Burgomasters and Schepens of this City having considered the demand and conclusion of the Officer Pieter Tonneman on and against the prisoner, Annetje Minnes, widow of Cornelis Nysen, late soldier in the service of the Hon. Privileged West India Company here, born at Amsterdam, for and on account of certain crime committed by her, Burgomasters and Schepens having examined the prisoner even unto threatening her with torture find, that the above named Annetje Minnes is an accomplice to the stealing

Cont...Trial of Grietja Peters.

## Sentence and Committment

COURT Minutes of New Amsterdam - 1658-1661 - continued

of 7/8 stockings, committed by Neeltje Pieters, because she gave the  
 Stock-~~ing~~ to the above named Neeltje, but as she says not thinking, that  
 Neeltje did keep them without paying; therefore has not committed such  
 fault as that on which the Officer draws his conclusion; moreover it is  
 testified by credible witnesses, by whom she has much visited, that she  
 has always borne herself honestly and well. Burgomasters and Schepens  
 weighing the same excuse her from corporal punishment and banishment,  
 dismissing herein the Officer's entered demand, condemning then, the  
 aforesaid Annetje in the costs and mises of justice. Thus done and  
 sentenced by Burgomasters and Schepens, at the City Hall, Amsterdam in  
 N. Netherlands, on Saturday 25th June 1661.

## NEW YORK MARRIAGE LICENSES TO 1784 Pub. 1860

		Record	Vol.	P.
1753 6-9	Romein, Netkles, and Margaret Minthorne	M.B.	I	56
1767 5-15	Romeyn, Dirck, and Elizabeth Brodhead	"	XI	89
1759 12-6	Romine, Isaac, and Hannah Austin	"	II	529
1762 11-8	Romine, Lametje, and Teunis Van Vliet	"	VI	419
1761 11-9	Romine, Mary, and Peter Low	"	V	201
1783 3-24	Romine, Phillip and Catherine Banta	"	XXXVIII	75
1756 7-6	Romyne, Thomas and Margaret Freelinghousen	"	I	246

## NEW YORK 1790 HEADS OF FAMILIES

			Males--age 16 up under 16			Females	Slaves
Romeyn, Isaac	P. 91	Dutchess Co.	1	1	5		
Romin, Francis	33	Albany Co.	2		2		
Romine, John C.	35	Albany Co.	1	3	--	2	
Romyne, Abraham	103	Montgomery	3	1	4		
do Dirick	42	Albany	1	1	3		
do Thomas	104	Montgomery	3	2	1		
Romain, Benjamin	134	N.Y. City & Co.	1	1	2		
do Jasper	130	do	2	4	2		
Romaine, Nicholas	126	do	2	--	5		
do Samuel	130	N.Y. City	1	3	3		
Romain Nicholas	134	N.Y. City & Co.	1	--	2		



Taken from the "Romine Family"  
Excerpts of interest

NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES -- Marriage Records 1665-1800 - Continued

Romine, Catharine, Saddle River, and Simeon Van Winckle,  
Saddle River .. 1769, 4-25

Romine, Elizabeth, and David Simmons, both of Hackensack .. 1761, 9-16

Professor Kalm described an interesting marriage custom and its practise in New Jersey in the middle of the 18th century:

"There is a peculiar diverting custom here; in regard to marrying. When a man dies, and leaves his widow in great poverty, or so that she cannot pay all the debts with what little she has left, and that, notwithstanding all that, there is a person who will marry her, she must be married in no other habit than her own shift. By that means, she leaves to the creditors of her deceased husband her cloaths, and everything which they find in the house. But she is not obliged to pay them anything more, because she has left them all she owes other, even her cloathes, keeping only a shift to cover her, which the laws of the country cannot refuse her. As soon as she is married, and no longer belongs to the deceased husband, she puts on the cloaths which the second has given her. The Swedish clergyman here have often been obliged to marry a woman in a dress which is so little expensive, and so light. This appears from the registers kept in the churches."

When a Jerseywoman took up her residence in a neighboring Province, she seems to have taken this peculiar custom with her, if we are to believe a veracious newspaper of that day:

"Annapolis in Maryland June 4. About a Fortnight ago there happened in Frederick County in this Province, as commercial a wedding as we remember to have heard of: A couple with their Guests, (having obtained a License) came to the house of a Reverend Clergyman, late in the Evening, after he had been in Bed some time with his Wife, and desired to be married; he willing to oblige them, got up and dressed himself in order to perform the Ceremony; but the Bridegroom having imbib'd a Notion, that if he married the woman with anything, he should be obliged to pay all her Debts, and not otherwise, and as she came from the Province of New Jersey he was doubtful about her Circumstances; the obliging Bride, to renounce all incumbrances, stripped to her Buff, and two women held a sheet between her and the Clergyman while he performed his office; but she having forgot her Cap at undressing, in the midst of the Ceremony it came into her mind, and she pulled that off too, and flung it on the Bed, and was married to her Spouse (if not in a Wedding Suit) in her Birth Day Suit: After the Ceremony was over the Bridegroom put on her one of his own Shirts to cover her--This Account the Reader may perhaps look on as improbably and untrue, but he may be assured it is a certain and naked Truth." & Pennsylvania Journal June 18, 1752. No. 500.

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST  
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

## Items Of Interest

Taken from the 'Romine' Book..

Documentary History of New York.Vol.IV.  
by. O.B.O'Callaban.M.D...1851..

Page 156-Assessment Rolls of Kings County: 1653::

Seimen Jensen.Two(2) Polls,4 horses;1 Ox.

Eight(8) cows.3 ditto of 3 years,3 ditto of 2 years.

3 ditto of 1 yr.,6 sheep ,2 hogs..... L.158.10

32 Morgens, Land and Valley. 64.00

Vol.79. page 82-Records of reformed Church.New York.

222.10..

It was his cousin,Symon,son of Jan Van Arsdale  
who married Jannetje Romeyn and settled in Bucks Co.Pa.Jan.24,1779.

Descriptive version of the New World

As taken from the Romine book of-Mildred McDonnell

Page 116 Description of New Netherland 1671

Translated from the Dutch door Arnoldus Montanus (A few excerpts  
from this very interesting article.)

\* \* Some plants sent hither from Holland thrive better than even in Holland; namely, the apple, pear, quince, cherry, plum, currant, apricot, buckthorn, medlar, peach and onion. Vines grow wild everywhere and bear in abundance blue and white muscatels and pork grapes (spek-druiven).

\* Every vegetable known to the Dutch is cultivated in the gardens. Water melons as savory as they are wholesome, are, when ripe, as large as a cabbage. \* \* \* Gourds when cleaned out serve as water vessels.

\* Pumpkins grow luxuriant and agreeable. Corn sowed in hills six feet apart, sprouts up readily and prosperously. \* \* \* Turkish beans, planted beside the corn, wind themselves around the stalk. Grey peas prosper here. Medicinal plants and indigo grow wild in abundance. The barley can be tied above the head. Furthermore, all sorts of flowers have a pleasant odor and appearance. The hills consist of fullers earth, or clay, fit for making dishes, pots and tobacco pipes. \* \* \* In addition to other wild animals New Netherland furnishes, according to the ocular evidence of Adriaen van der Donk, full eighty thousand beavers a year. \* \* \* Moreover they live in the water and on land together in troops, in houses built of timber over a running stream. \* \* \* The woodpeckers excel the most in beautiful plumage and crests. These peck large holes in the trees, and thus make a noise as of wood cutters laboring in the forest. The pigeons fly in such flocks that the Indians designedly remove to their breeding places where the young birds, pushed by hundreds from their nests, serve for food during a long month for the whole family. New Netherland, hath, moreover, a wonderful little bird, scarcely an inch long, quite brilliant of plumage, and sucking flowers like the bee; it is so delicate that a dash of water instantly kills it, and when dried it is preserved as a curiosity. But this country particularly abounds in turkeys, whose number excites no less admiration than their rich flavour and their large size; for they go together in flocks of thirty and forty; they weigh some thirty and more pounds; they are shot or are caught with a bait concealing the hook. The waters here swarm, in the spring and fall, with swans, geese, wild ducks, teals, widgeons, divers, spoonbills and pelicans. The streams and lakes, rich with fishes, furnish sturgeon, salmon, carp, bass, pike, roach, bleak, all sorts of eel, smelt, sun fish, \* \* \* and little codfish which are caught near the waterfalls.

Pg.837.Biographical Album.(Cass Co.Neb)Taken from "Romine Family"Book.. James G Romine, South Bend Precinct, Cass Co.Nebr., was born in Rappahannock, Co.Virginia.4-30-1825, and was the second son of John and Maria (Romine) Romine, one of 10 children, six sons and 4 Daughters..Most are residents of Virginia..James remained with his father until age 25, then entered the employ of one Crittendon, as an overseer of Slaves, with whom he remained for two years at a salary of \$ 150 per year..He then returned to his fathers, until the year, 1852..He secured transportation for his trunk and started on foot, with others, over the Blue Ridge and Allegheny mountains, to Wheeling, before the days of the Railroads; and embarked on the Steamboat "Reindeer" bound down the Ohio, to Cairo, then up the Mississippi, and Missouri, to St. Josephs, Mo..Reaching there the latter part of May, then on to Savannah, 17 miles from St.Jo.and worked for a farmer, Klieser, and old Virginian, with whom he sojourned for one month for \$ 12..Then a Partnership with G.D.Connelly (it says he met on the way up the Mississippi) and who had a leather business, together they purchased a Tannery..They started in bussiness selling Boots and shoes, continuing at this for a period of 18 mos., then selling out, they went to Sciota, Montgomery Co.Iowa..Here they continued as partners, in Farming and Stock, raising; plus running a Grocery and provisions Store, for 2 years or until the fall of 1856..The partners sold out again and went to Cass Co.Nebraska,, Farming and stock raising near Rock Bluff..In 1865 late they crossed the Mo.River, to Plattsburgh with the last of their cattle-- great difficulty getting themselves and cattle across as the river was full of mush ice...Here Connelly and Romine purchased from one Abraham Towner, 320 acres for \$ 2000.This they secured by each, preempting, a quarter section, Paying Gov't \$1.25 per acre..A Severe winter followed and the greater portion of their stock perished..In 1859 partnership was dissolved, each going into business for himself..In spring of 1861, Romine, began freighting from Missouri to the Rockies, with headquarters at Nebraska City, until 1865.. and in meantime, had resumed partnership with Connelly, which continued until they were "cleaned out" by Indians, near Julesburg, with a loss of, "\$27.000

The savages made their raid about 1-7-1865, running off a portion of the stock, and in the meantime, Mr.Romine and his men engaged in quite a skirmish with them..The night before the stage had arrived, and reported that they had been attacked by Indians, about two miles East..There was a train of about fifty wagons owned by Kieth & Cook, whos men were all well armed, and on the arrival of the coach, all hands prepared for an attack at early dawn..Mr.Romine immediately sent two men to the Post at Ft.Sedwick, with the information, informing the Commander, of the alarming reports.He received the following reply "We have heard enough of these d--d Indian scars, and dont believe anything of it"..by the time the messengers had returned, day was dawning..4 men volenteered their services and taking some of the best horses, went to the point where the coach was attacked, where they found several hundred Indians, who killed two of the brave Volenteers outright, and mortally wounding a third, who died soon after reaching the post..By daylight, Romine and company, discovered Indians all around them., and started off another messenger to Ft.Sedwick, two miles West..The commanding Officer at this point called out the troops, and attacked the Indians, following them some three miles, the latter making a grand display, just out of range of shots, until they decoyed the troops, into the Bluffs.. They then turned on them, forcing them to retreat with a loss of 23 soldiers and Civilians, the principal fight occurring on the Ranch, or very near to the Ranch Building..The Wagonmaster of the train spoken of, went into the fight, leaving orders that the Teams be got in readiness, to move at once.. A portion of them being ready when the Stampede occurred, the men took the ready teams and struck for the Fort, leaving a portion of their train at the mercy of the Indians..Mr.Romine and 4 men remained at the Ranch..

The Indians took possession of the stage station and a large amount of provisions..The Commanding Officer,at the Post,rallied his men and opened fire with two Mountain Howitzers,and succeeded in driving the savages off for the day..

The Indians drove off all the stock of Romine and Company on the South side of the River,about 150 head,and near the last of February, set fire to the Ranch..That morning a squad of soldiers,vollenteered to go out as scouts,and about fifteen of Mr.Romines men,with himself,repaired to the Ranch,after some Hay..They had placed sentinels all around, and hearing a brisk firing of guns,up the road,to the West..Mr.Romine: himself posted as a Picket while the men were loading the hay:espied a band of Indians approaching from the southwest with the evident intention to cut off the retreat to the post...Both horsemen,men and footmen, now made a prepration for flight with their horses and ponies,leaving the Oxen,with their wagons.partially loaded..By means of a party from the post,they managed to save the men on foot,from death or capture.. The Indians then took possession of the Ranch,taking away with them,whatever they desired.driving off the stock and setting fires to what was left..

In the retreat,there was one Lieutenant and six men were cut off from the rest,and sought refuge in the Ranch buildings and protection..Here the seven men by dint of careful work and watching,managed to save their scalps..Mr.Romine among them...After the Indians had taken the provisions from the stage station they tried to burn the Ranch hay and other material,by firing the grass....

In the fall of 1876 Mr.Romine put up<sup>c</sup>his residence,on his farm 1½ miles South of South Bend..There being a fine spring upon the place. Mr.Romine concieved the idea of starting a Fish Pond..He built a Dam, and secured Brook Trout from Wisconsin..He was outstandingly sucessful in this adventure and enterprise..Now in Partnerships with a Mr.Ransom Decker,Mr.Romine established Ponds,stocking them with Brook Trout..And too,in the meantime,he established a Drug Store ,at South Bend...

Three years later,1879,they sold the Fish Interest,to the State of Nebraska,and this became the first.State Fish Hatchery...

A Batcheler,at age 63.Mr Romine is reported to have said,He"saw his folly" He stated,"All young men should seek a worthy member of the Gentler Sex,to share the hardships and the loneliness".. NOTE...The book did not give further information,or clarify the question as to whether ,James G Romine,formerly of Virginia,was to catch and enjoy a member of the Gentler Sex.. In compiling this Manuscript. I immediately saw the relationship of the Partner of this James G.Romine who was ,G.D.Connelly..and sought to connect this man to that of the Wife of John W Romine,who was Elizabeth Connelly.. So far the search has been fruitless.and the confirming.only a supposition.... PWS

```

**      **      **      **      **      **      **      **
  *          *          *          *          *          *
 ***        ***        ***        ***        ***        ***
*****      *****      *****      *****      *****
*****      *****      *****      *****      *****
  *          *          *          *          *          *
  *          *          *          *          *          *
  *          *          *          *          *          *

```



## Point Of Interest

Pinkney W Saurborn  
1803 Evergreen Ave  
Antioch, Calif. 94509

Jan. 8, 1969

Mr. President Elect.  
Richard M Nixon  
Dear Mr. Nixon:

This appeared in our little Hometown paper, Antioch, Calif. and I thought that it might be a little something to give you a chuckle during the tough sledding ahead of you. Although I am a registered Democrat, and from Jerome Waldies District. After election day you became our next President. We will stand by your administration. You are our Leader so good luck..

This little clipping?? you can either sue him or pat him on the back but you must admit it is clever..

I send it in the same manner..and remain yours Sincerely,

Pinkney W Saurborn

*Pinkney W Saurborn*

\*\*\*\*\*  
**A Word... With You**  
\*\*\*\*\*

By ARTHUR MILLER  
Ledger Staff Writer

Twice the night before Christmas and all through the nation,  
Not a protest was stirring, not one demonstration.  
The nightsticks were hung by the chimney with care,  
In hopes that they always could be left there.  
The militants were all asleep in their beds,  
Where visions of anarchy danced in their heads,  
And Mamma with her carbine and I with my gun  
Had settled our nerves for an evening of fun.  
When throughout the country there came such an uproar  
That I sprang up to my feet and bolted the door.  
Away to the window I jumped out of fright;  
I loaded my gun and lined up the sight.  
When what to my wondering eyes should appear  
But a new administration to end all this fear,  
With a little old driver with all of his tricks on,  
I knew in a moment it must be St. Nixon.  
More rapid than Congress his commands they came  
And he hollered and shouted and laid out the blame:  
"No dissent! No griping! No riots and shootin'  
Out Cleaver! Out Stokely! Out Brown and out Newton!  
With law and order, they'll be backed to the wall  
And locked away! locked away! locked away all!"  
And right up to the house-top the Cabinet flew  
With all of the promises came St. Nixon too.  
And then in a twinkling I heard on the roof  
The hemming and hawing over each little goof.  
As I holstered my gun and was turning around  
Down the chimney St. Nixon came with a bound.  
He had a good program with many fine features  
To calm down the striking students and teachers.  
He was sure we'd be happy, both rich men and poor;  
But I laughed when he said it, I'd heard it before.  
Yet a shift of his eyes and a twist of his head  
Soon gave me to know that no violence would spread.  
He spoke no more words, but went into action  
And filled each promise with not one retraction.  
When he was through with his strong, steady hand,  
Peace and prosperity spread through the land.  
And waving his fingers in front of his nose,  
And giving a nod, up the chimney he rose.  
He gathered the Cabinet and passed the good word  
And away they all flew, like a thundering herd.  
But I heard him exclaim as I got into bed,  
"You're dreaming, you fool, it's all in your head."

And an Answer came

PWS

THE WHITE HOUSE  
WASHINGTON

March 17, 1969

Dear Mr. Saurborn:

Thank you for your courtesy in bringing the clipping to the President's attention. Your interest is appreciated.

With best wishes,

Sincerely,

*John R. Brown III*  
John R. Brown III  
Staff Assistant  
to the President

56  
A Point of Interest  
"Saint Or Horse Thieves."

BERKS COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

1

Pursuit and Detection of Horse Thieves

by

Schuyler Brossman

While searching for information on ancestors, the genealogist will sometimes discover material regarding the lives of people who lived years ago which will give a better insight of how they lived and thought in those years.

In the Berks County Courthouse, Reading, Pennsylvania, one will find in the office of the Recorder of Deeds, a copy of a charter which falls in the category described above. The charter can be found in Charter Book No. 2, pages 57-60, and is entitled "The Frystown Association for the Pursuit and Detection of Horse Thieves."

For the benefit of readers who are not familiar with Berks County, Frystown is a small community in the western part of the county of approximately 300 people. It is located in the heart of a rich farming area, therefore the concern of its former residents regarding horse thieves was great.

The date the charter was granted is listed as February 2, 1869, over 100 years ago. Membership was open to those residents who lived within a five mile radius of Frystown. Since the community was so near the Lebanon County line, no doubt members from Lebanon County were included on the membership rolls.

The applicant had to pay \$1 as a membership fee, which was quite a sum in those days. He had to be approved by the majority of the membership and had to sign the constitution and by-laws.

The rules provided that it was the duty of each member "as soon as it shall be known that a horse, mare or gelding has been stolen from any member to immediately pursue the thief and do all in his power to secure arrest". Every member was further obligated, when called upon, "to pursue such horse thief for a distance of at least 60 miles, if necessary, unless it shall be clearly shown he is not on the trail of such thief".

Should he be on the trail of the thief, and learn additional information which might lead to the recovery of the animal, or capture of the thief, "he shall continue the pursuit until arrest shall have been made, the animal recovered, or all tracks of either or both shall have been lost".

Members who had horses stolen "shall immediately notify the nearest members of the association of the fact and it shall be their duty to meet at the home of the owner of the stolen animal within two hours and receive their instructions and arrange for the immediate pursuit of the thief".

It was not expected that those members called to help in the search should do so without pay. Those responding to the call were entitled to receive \$3 and "reasonable compensation" for going any greater distance than 60 miles. If any member didn't comply with the rules and refused, or neglected to help, he could be fined \$8 unless he was able to furnish a good excuse, acceptable to the membership.

In case it was impossible to find the horse thief, or the horse, the animal was to be appraised by those neighbors who were familiar with it, by a three man board of appraisers, to be named by the

president. The value of the stolen animal was to be taken from the treasury and if that was not sufficient, the members were assessed a certain amount to make up the difference.

Should they get the wrong man when a suspect was caught, the fees for the prosecution of the case were to be paid from the treasury. (I wonder if they got the right man if the owner of the animal had to pay for any prosecuting costs himself.)

Whenever a horse was stolen, the president was authorized to offer suitable rewards leading to its recovery. The president was also authorized "to employ the telegraph line or other means calculated to lead to the arrest of the thief or recovery of the animal".

Meetings of the association were held four times a year, always on the first Saturday of August, November, February and May. Failure to attend a meeting resulted in a 25¢ fine. If a member missed three successive meetings, he was expelled.

A branding mark was to be provided by the association of a letter "F". The mark was to be placed on the left forefoot of the member's animals. Failure to have this mark put on the hoof resulted in no benefits being paid if the horse was stolen.

Names of the men who signed the charter were: Samuel Newcomet, President; Elias Dieffenbach, Secretary; William Ettres (Edris?), Treasurer; Daniel Pachler\*; Henry Zartman (Zartman)\*; P. L. Straus; Daniel Miller; Johathan Peifer\*; Israel Edris; Absolon Bensing\*; William Hummel; Adam Bensing\*; David Conrad; John H. Aris; Daniel Bensing; Jacob Miller. Those names with an (\*) were written in the German script. Some of the names are difficult to decipher and should be inspected by interested persons for accuracy. The signatures appear on page 60.

While this document does not help much as far as establishing relationships for genealogy, it does give us an idea of the things which were important to our elders. A horse was an important piece of property by which they earned their living, without it the land could not be cultivated or produce taken to market.

However, the document does help to establish where these families lived as one of the stipulations was that they "live within a 5 mile radius of Frystown". Once it is known where a family lived the search can be narrowed down to that particular area, rather than having to spend a lot of time searching a whole county or state for records on that particular name.

I wonder if any of the secretary's minute books survive. Is there in some attic in the Frystown or Bethel Township area a minute book or an account book which has survived all these years? Did they ever have to pay any costs of prosecution? How about the "rewards"? When did the organization disband? Who were the other members on the roll who do not appear on the charter? There are many other questions that could be asked. Perhaps, someday, the answers will be made available to researchers.

(SCHUYLER BROSSMAN is the author of a fine Pennsylvania genealogy column, "Our keystone Families", appearing in the Lebanon Daily News, Lebanon, Pennsylvania. His address: Box 43, Lehrersburg, Pennsylvania, 19550. All queries should have a Pennsylvania link.)



TWIGGIE

This appeared in the local Newspaper, Turned out to be Paul R Swisher.

Jean Swisher Frederickson And affectionate Friend

Proof that He went Fishing. Pink Saurborn Husband of Opal Swisher



"Said Roxie, Hurry up. can't please, I am in a -well .Oh well. Could not have made in anyway. take your time."

Doc and Roxie Miles



Young Bill, Frederickson "Oh yes I Did"



Every family has one This one is Pink. The Beard did not Stay..



Not exactly kosher way to pose with a doggy Opal and Friend. Mrs. Gladys Sproul



Grandma Opal With Melody Tippens



"Scared?. sure but who told you ?"

Terry Frederickson

Just ready to say Cheese, is Grand ma Anne Swisher



## GENEALOGY NOTES ON VIRGINIA FAMILIES

From the files and library of Dorothy Ford Wulfeck, 51 Park Ave., Naugatuck, Conn.

### CARDER FAMILY

"Heads of Families," First Census of the U. S., Virginia, lists a William Carder, with 9 whites, Hampshire Co., 1782.

The name CARDER does not appear in "Virginia Tax Payers, 1782-87," other than those listed by the U. S. Census Bureau, Fothergill and Naugle.

"Historical Register of Virginians in the Rev.," John H. Gwathmey  
CARDER, John, Capt. Roberts' Co., nbll.

Joseph, E.

Sanford, Capt., nbll. Of Hampshire, E.

(E. - "Index of the Rev. records in the Va. State Archives," compiled by Dr. H. J. Eckenrode in 1912 and 1914. nbll. - Name appeared on Army Register but had not received bounty land. An extensive compilation in the War Dept.)

Christ Church Parish Register, Middlesex Co., Va.

Ann, dau. of Uriah and Sarah Carder, b. 5 May, bapt. 17 June, 1705.

Sara, dau. of Uriah and Sarah Carder, bapt. 26 Oct., 1707.

Orange Co., Va., Deed Book 3, pp. 28-30. 25-26 Oct., 1738. Lease and release; Francis Kirtley and Margret his wife of St. Mark's Parish, to John Favour of St. Ann's Parish, Essex Co. 464 acres in St. Mark's Parish. Wit.: Bryan Sisson, John Carder, Geo. Taylor.

Christopher Carder & Elizabeth(Bailey)Carder

Sent by Robert W Carder.

1. Christopher Carder was born circa 1824, in West Virginia and married Elizabeth Bailey, also born in West Virginia circa 1831..Mr.Carder appears on the Census rolls of Harrison County, 1850 readings, and listed as a Farmer aged 26 years, with wife Elizabeth aged 19, and children James 2.; Mary 1..and in the 1880 census he is listed as Christopher Carder, a resident of New Milton District, Doddridge County, West Virginia. a Farmer aged 56 years..Wife "Etsy", age 40., and children. Mary E, age 30 years., George 18., Christopher H. 16.,; Sarah 14.,; Ellen 12 and Amanda S 8 yrs..In all, the number of children of Christopher and Elizabeth Bailey Carder, numbered fourteen..NOTE\*.The closeness to Dennis Carder and Christopher Carder in age and Proximity of residence, makes it very highly probable that these were at the farthest, cousins..in the first instance..or once removed..

The Carder children of this issue and Union, in so far as I can give.::: 1. James William Carder, born 3 nov 1848, m (1). Zarena Bell, (2). Mary Jane Greynolds..

ii. Mary Elizabeth Carder, born 13 oct 1849, m 10 may 1883, David Richards.

iii. Joseph B. Carder, born 27 aug 1852, married Sarah H Wilkes.

iv. Elias Carder, born 10 nov 1853 at Kincheloe, West Virginia. Harrison Co.

v. Martha Jane, born 31 may 1855

vi. son (unnamed) born 28 sept 1856, d 20 oct 1856.

vii. Susan Carder, b 7 dec 1757.

viii. George W Carder, born 27 july 1861. Wife Rulaney \_\_\_\_?. He died 1930

and is buried at Big Isaac, Doddridge Co. Wife was born 12 Feb 1863. d 1950

ix. Christopher A Carder, born 26 june 1863. is believed to have married

and lived in the same area of Doddridge County. and was a Farmer..

x. Harvey A Carder, born 29 nov 1864..

xi. Sarah E Carder. born 3 April 1865..; xii. Matilda Ellen Carder b 12 sept

ember 1867....; xiii. Trude or Jude, date unknown, and Amanda S. b 1871..iv..

--Carder--

James William and Zarena Bell Carder. (1).

1. James W Carder son of Christopher and Elizabeth Bailey Carder. lists children by first wife as:: numbering five

a. Alice F. Carder, b 3 july 1872. died before 1962..

b. Dora F. Carder. b 7 dec 1874. in Union District. d 9 jan 1876

c. William W Carder born 1 sept 1876, married 7 oct 1908 Grace Steele (Harrison Co. Marriages, 18:135) d before 1962..

da Audie M Carder, b 26 april 1878.. d aug 1878..

e. Walter Irvin Carder. b 1 june 1879, in Doddridge County, d 11 july 1962 at Terra Alta, Preston County. he marr. (1). 25 dec 1901, Minnie Sutton, dau of Rufus and Sarah (Stickler) Sutton.. (2). Mollie Boyer Lewis..

Children by (2). Mary Jane Gretnolds..

f. Worthy L Carder. b in 1885; m 15 oct 1907, Daisey M Jett (Harrison Co. Marriages, 17:224). ch; (1) Ethel m Rome Law.. (2). Beulah..; Earnest (3).

g. James S. b 9 july 1887, d 1918. m 28 oct 1908. Elsie P. \_\_\_\_?. four Ch... R.G. b 1909..; Thelma D. b 1911. R.D.. b 1913.. and Pauline b 1916..

NOTE:: These all were drowned in the Big Isaac, Doddridge Co. Flood of 1918.

h. Russell Gale Carder, b 16 dec 1889, m Orpha Davis. b 31 mar 1896 at Miletus, West Virginia. They lived in W Va. until 1939 and moved to Ohio. They were the parents of..

1.- Charles Paul Carder. who was born at Miletus, 29 jan 1917. he attended High School at West Union West Virginia and after the parents moved to Ohio. he later married. 20 nov 1940. at Lisbon, Columbia County, Ohio. to Estella Allison, b 1 feb 1921 at New Brighton, Pennsylvania, dau of Jesse Earl and Daisey Mat (Baldwin) Allison... Two children. (a). Charles Gail "Chuck"

Carder b 28 june 1948.. (b). Brenda Gale Carder. b 6 feb 1954, Canton, Ohio.. It is said of James William Carder, by a man who knew him (One of his Desc.) He was a relatively quiet person, in later years, was a Balding man of some 200 pounds wearing a heavy Black Mustache.. Altho quiet, when he spoke it was to the point, and he meant what he said..

Joseph B. & Darah (Wilkes) Carder

Joseph B Carder, son of Christopher and Elizabeth (Bailey) Carder, was born in Harrison County, West Virginia, on August 27, 1852.. He married 19 may 1875, to Sarah H. Wilkes (Harrison County Marriages 5;102), born circa 1857, in West Virginia.. He is listed in the 1880 County Census, as a Farmer and living at or near Salem, which is New Milton District of Doddridge County, West Virginia.. also listed is wife, Sarah, aged 23 years, and children;.. Martina A age 4.. Cora J age 2... Christopher A. ten Months.. His house was close to that of his father, and the Census lists them as Christopher and Elizabeth Bailey Carder living at house number 290.. Joseph B. and Sarah Carder residing in House number 287

Joseph and Sarah were known to have had four children.. all b W Va..  
1. Martina A Carder. b 1876; m 25 april 1908; Bertha A. Skidmore. (Harrison County Marriages 16;345)

ii. Cora J Carder. b 1878. she may have married \_\_\_\_\_ ? Burnside..

iii. Christopher A Carder.. b 1879.. and iii. Bertha Carder, who married Homer Hinkle..

--CARDER--

George W. & Rulaney Carder

8- George W Carder, son of Christopher and Elizabeth (Bailey) Carder, was born on Big Isaac Creek, Doddridge County, West Virginia, July 27, 1861, and died there in 1930.. His wife, although her last name is not known, her given name being Rulaney, was born Feb. 12, 1863, and she passed this life, Mar. 25, 1950, and rests beside her husband at Big Isaac.. George Carder was known to have been a Blacksmith by trade and there are at least three sons known to have been born of this Union..

1. John Carder, knothing further known..

ii. Homer Carder, believed to be living (1969), at Salem, Harrison County.

iii. "Doc" Carder.. (all that is known of this save that he was son of George W and Ruey Carder).

--CARDER--

Christopher A. & .....?

ix. Christopher A. Carder, son of Christopher and Elizabeth (Bailey) Carder Was also of the Doddridge County Area of West Virginia.. He is know also to have been a farmer, and born about the time that his new state, was also being a new part of the American States. Classified as a part of the Union rather than as Confederacy.. He is know also to have married but the names of his wife and these children are supposed and not proven.

i- Mearl or Merrill... ii and iii and othere if any not known...

cont. James W and Zarena Bell Carder. cont. from Pg. "A"

1. Blanche Carder, dau of James and Zarena. m (1). William Jett.. (20. she Married \_\_\_\_\_ ? Pratt.. They live (1969) Lost Creek

j. Guy Carder, died before 1962.. married and children were::

(1). Dareld Carder.. (2). Denver Carder.. (3). Drexel Carder.. (4). Duane Carder.. and (5). Zelma Carder..

k. Laura Carder. a \_\_\_\_\_ ? Sutton. Children were.. (1). Maxine Sutton.. (2). Christine Sutton.. (3). June Sutton.. and (4). Bearl Sutton.

l. Ralph Carder. was living (1969) at Madison-on-the-Lake, Lake County, Ohio.

m. Grace Carder. married a Mr... Sutton. and died before 1962. ch:: (1). Wm.. Sutton.. (2). Rexal Sutton.. (3). Victor Sutton..

n. Coy Carder. is living in Clarksburg, Harrison County.. Ch. (1) Linda, Carder (2). Sandra Carder..

o. Clifford Carder. married and was living (1969) at Clarksburg. with ch:

(1). Robert Carder. (2). Evert Carder, and (3). Carol Carder..

p. Moss Carder. m Clyde Berner.. Ch; James:: Betty:: Mary Berney. lives Phillipi.

q. Omah Carder m Bruce Golden. also living Phillipi (1969).

r. Aubry Carder. now living at Armstead Gardens, Baltimore Maryland. She is reported to have married a Police Officer and has one Child.....

## CARDER NOTES

2

"Virginia Settlers in Missouri," A. Maxim Coppage and Dorothy F. Wulfeck

p. 10. From Patrons' Lists in Missouri Atlases: Carder, F. M., settled, 1855, Knox Co.

"Carter of Virginia," Dorothy Ford Wulfeck

p. 1. Genealogy and History Magazine, Query 5351, May 15, 1942, signed ACR(Va.).— Sanford Reamy was of Loudoun Co. (not Westmoreland Co.) when he made will dated 9 Dec., 1787; prov. Loudoun Co., 7 Feb., 1787 (conflicting dates prob. some copyist's error). Will shows bequests to "sister" Mary Carder and to Judith Carder (relationship not indicated). Carder is a simple and natural variant of Carter. Reamy is said to have m. (last?) Ann, dau. of Robert Carter, Jr. Reamy may have had a sister, Mary, who m. a Carter, but it seems more likely that when he called Mary Carder "sister" he dropped the "in-law" as did so many others in old wills. . . .

p. 10. Sanford Carder served as cavalry soldier under Col. Neville, Va. troops, Cont. line. He was b. in Va.; m. Anna \_\_\_\_\_. Dau., Elizabeth, b. 1795. DAR No. 80 842.

p. 11. Excerpt from letter of Fannie H. Cathar, Box 422, Belle Plaine, Kansas. "Mr. Robert Carder, of the Stanford Genealogical Society, Stanford, Conn., has sent me a good deal of helpful Carder material, but not much about the Va. line.

"I'm especially interested in Culpeper, Hampshire (now W. Va.), around Harrisonburg in Ingham Co., on into present day Harrison, Barbour and Taylor Counties, W. Va.

"My husband's gt.gdfather, John G. (R.?) Carder was in the War of 1812 from Culpeper Co., and in his papers the name of his father is mentioned as James Carder, still living in Culpeper Co. in 1815. I'd like to know the name of James' wife and parents. We know John G. (R.) Carder's wife was Frances Spicer. They were married in Culpeper Co., 17 Jan., 1822. Would like to have official record of that marriage.



"Have written to Washington, D. C., for Rev. War record of a John Carder, but I do not know that he was from Culpeper Co. There is a possibility that this James Carder was a Rev. soldier himself, but I've never seen a James Carder on any Rev. War lists.

"Carder is not to be confused, as far as I am concerned, with Corder nor Carden."

THE VIRGINIA GAZETTE, Williamsburg, Va.

Feb. 24, 1961. VIRGINIA WOMEN OF THE REV. DECADE, 1774-1784," by Ann Waller Reddy and Nancy Ferguson, 500 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.

CARDER, Mrs. Sarah, Hampton Co. Nat. Gen. Cr. Vol. 33, p. 171. Pension W9377.

Oct. 6, 1961. Excerpt from THE REAMEY FAMILY, by Charles Hughes Hanlin, Professional Genealogist, P. O. Box 9246, Richmond 27, Va. . . . VII. Mary Ramey (dau. of Jacob<sup>2</sup> (Jacob<sup>1</sup>) and Ann (Sanford) Ramey), b. ca 1715; m. ca 1730, \_\_\_\_\_ Carter, b. ca 1710. She is given in will of her brother, Col. Sanford Ramey, as having married "Carder" and elsewhere as "Cordell;" living in 1737.

**INDEX**

"Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800," Clayton Torrence  
CARDER, Culpeper Co., Jno. 1785, inv.

"Index of Rev. War Pension Applications," Nat. Gene. Soc.  
CARDER, John, Va. see CORDER

Sanford, Cont., Va., Sarah W9377; BLwt. 36504-160-55.

William, Va., S17872

CORDER, John, Va. (Carder) S10121

"Spotsylvania County Records," William A. Crozier  
p. 122. Deed Book B. 19 Feb., 1731. Aaron x Pinson of Spotsylvania Co.,

to John Ashley of same county. 2000 lbs. tobo., 50 acres, one moiety of tract heretofore granted sd. Pinson. Wit.: John Hamman, John Carder, Robert Slaughter, A. Smith. 1 Aug., 1732. Elizabeth, wife of Aaron Pinson, acknowledged her dower.

"The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co., Va., from 1653 to 1812," published by the Nat. Soc. of Colonial Dames in the State of Va. 1964.

p. 65. Ann Ye Daughter of Uriah and Sarah Carder was Born May Ye 5th And Baptized June Ye 17th Anno Domi 1705.

p. 70. Sara Carder Ye Daughter of Uriah Carder and Sarah his Wife was Baptized Ye same Day (Oct. 26) 1707.

THE VIRGINIA GAZETTE, Williamsburg, Va. 23185

8077. June, 17, 1966. Wish par., with dates and places, for Fanny Hawkins, m. 1819, prob. in Harrison Co., Va.-W. Va., John Carder. Believe she m. (2) 1827, John Hammond. Wish same info on John Carder. Believe this list of his bros. and sisters is correct:

Thomas Carder m. 1813, Jemima Ryley.

John Carder (bro. or other relative?) m. 1815, Peggy Smith.

Joseph Carder m. 1817, Rebecca Wiseman.

Manley Carder m. 1819, Elizabeth Switzer.

\_\_\_\_ Carder m. 1805, Thomas Washburn.

Mahalia Carder m. 1814, Robert Johnson.

Elizabeth Carder m. 1815, Elijah Davis.

Sarah Carder m. 1815, Christian Smith.

Nancy Carder m. 1816, John Stutler.

Lucinda Carder m. 1821, John Cross. (Mary D. Atkinson, P. O. Box 284, Cairo, W. Va. 26337)

## CARDER NOTES

5

surveyed by Mr. James Wood surveyor and the remainder of that tract where John Carder liveth being 250 acres. . . .

p. 9. pp. 43-44. Inv. of William Gray signed by James Pollard, Saml. Ball and John Carder. 22 Sept., 1737.

pp. 45-46. Inv. of Wm. Tayler signed by James Pollard, John Finlason and John Carder. 22 Sept., 1737.

"Orange Co., Va., Deed Books 1 and 2, 1735-1738; Judgments, 1735."  
John Frederick Dorman.

p. 1. Deed Book 1, 1734-1737. pp. 2-5. 20-21 Jan., 1734 (1735). Augustine Smith of St. Mark's Parish, Orange Co., to John Carder of same. Lease and release; for 2,000 pounds of tobacco. 100 acres in the great fork of Pampannock River . . . Col. Carter's line . . .

p. 62. Deed Book 2, 1737-1738. pp. 494-98. 23-24 Aug., 1738. Deed of Thomas and Augustine Smith mentions land bounded by the lands of Christopher Zimmerman, Mr. James Pollard, Mr. Francis Thornton and John Carder.  
is

#### SOME MARRIAGES AFTER 1800 -- Culpeper Co., Va.

Birkett Carder m. 30 Oct., 1805, Nancy Hawkins by Lewis Conner, Bapt.  
George Carder m. 12 Dec., 1806, Anne Hume by Lewis Conner, Bapt.  
William Carder m. 15 March, 1807, Sythia Yowell by Lewis Conner, Bapt.  
William J. Carder m. 9 Nov., 1815, Elizabeth Holland by Lewis Conner, Bapt.  
Caty Carder m. 2 Dec., 1800, John Bennett by Absalom Kinsey.  
Lucy Carder m. 13 Jan., 1804, Braxton Brown by William Mason, Bapt.  
Milly Carder m. 16 Feb., 1805, William Humphreys by Reuben Finnell.

James I. Carder m. 27 April, 1848, Margaret P. Gaskin. Doddridge Co., Va.-W. Va. He was son of John and Elizabeth (Swisher) Carder, listed in 1850 Census, Wood Co., Va.-W. Va. They may have been listed in the 1850 Census of Gilmer Co., next to A. S. Carder, merchant and Randolph Carder. (by Mary Davis Atkinson)

Sample Copy made of Will  
of Uriah Carder. Will obtained  
from Harrison, County  
Court House..

All Wills were hand  
written, by Attestee  
and usually signed  
by Mark, and undersigned  
and seal set by Notary  
or County Clerk..

This will, names.  
Milly Carder Dau. \$1.00  
Mary Carder. Dau. \$1.00  
Susannah Carder, Dau. \$1.00  
William Carder, son. \$1.00  
Fanny Carder, Dau. \$1.00  
Finally to Lucy Riffer,  
Dau. and wife of William  
Riffer. The rest..

Naming friend. Phippy Waldo  
as executor, or Eccex..

This Uriah Carder,  
thot to be son of the  
William Carder of the  
Early Harrison County  
Carder families as given  
in the Twaites-Withers  
History Book. "Border  
Warfare"

That several Wills and  
Deeds were to be found in  
The Clarksburg, Historical  
Archives, and Files.  
I wrote there and was  
sent this copy, which  
was written front and back  
and had to be revised  
to fit one page, for  
enomical purposes.

But keeping the one  
as sent by Mr.  
Frank J Maxwell, present  
elected Clerk of Harrison  
County. 1969..  
PWS

Uriah Carder<sup>63</sup>  
Will

In the name of God  
I Uriah Carder of the  
County of Harrison and State of Virginia being true  
in body but of sound mind and memory do hereby  
make my last will and testament in manner and form  
following that is to say. First I will and bequeath  
to my beloved daughter Milly Carder One dollar to  
be paid to her or her heirs as hereafter mentioned.  
Secondly I likewise will and bequeath to my beloved  
daughter Mary Carder One dollar to be paid to her  
or her heirs as hereafter mentioned. Thirdly I likewise  
will and bequeath to my beloved daughter Susannah  
Carder One dollar to be paid to her or her heirs  
as hereafter mentioned. Fourthly I likewise will  
and bequeath to my beloved son William Carder one  
dollar to be paid to him and his heirs as hereafter  
mentioned. Fifthly I likewise will and bequeath to  
my beloved daughter Fanny Carder One dollar to be  
paid to her as hereafter mentioned. Sixthly I hereby  
will and bequeath all the rest and residue of my property  
both real and personal of every kind and description  
to my beloved daughter Lucy Riffer wife of William  
Riffer Out of which she is to pay the foregoing legacies  
under such debts as I am or may be justly owing)  
and my funeral expenses. And lastly I do hereby  
constitute and appoint my friend Phippy Waldo executor  
of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all  
other or former wills by me heretofore made. In  
witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and  
seal this 15th day of January in the year

Uriah Carder  
Signed, sealed, published, and delivered in presence of

last will and testament of the  
above named Uriah Carder  
in presence of

Attest  
John R. Maxwell  
John R. Maxwell  
John R. Maxwell  
John R. Maxwell

Will Book 3 pg 7  
Will book 3 pg 7  
Sup. Ct. 1824 given by John R. Maxwell,  
and John R. Maxwell & Co. to be recorded





Ken Tippens



Dick Frew

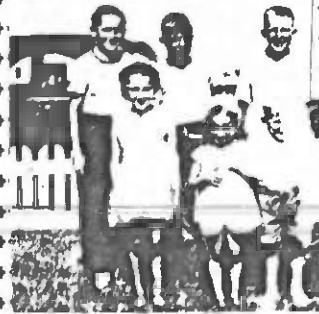


Jean Frew



Bill Frederickson

- Marvin
- Jimmie
- Joe
- Betty
- Jean
- Errol



Cousins



Jim Tippens



Bill Sutton



Kevin Robinson



Charly Ann Tippens



Melody Tippens



Bob Robinson



Terry Frederickson



Ricky Tippens



Errol Frew



Larry Robinson



Betty & Jeanie Kovlan  
Sisters



Teresa Frew



Joe Frew



Stephanie Robinson



Bryan Frew



Richard Page  
Swisher



Buddy Robinson

b=Born  
c=Circa (About)  
d=died  
@=place

# 65 Ancestral Chart

.Doubled  
= Parent of lower denom..  
Example. 2 to 4.etc.  
3 to 6.etc..

Chart No. -

120 John Stutler IA

b-Germany  
d - Ea.  
m

240

b  
c  
d

60 John Stutler Jr.

b .c1757-Va.  
d -1827.  
XX Frederick Va.  
Revolutionary Vet.

241

121 Mary Newberger  
b Germany..d-Va.

242  
18

30 Robert Stutler, III

b Feb.22,1798  
d Sept.23,1876

243  
19

122 ELIAS Hughes

244

61 Sarah Hughes

b-c 1760,  
Windchester Va.  
d-after 1850..

245

246

247

= 15 Phoebe Stutler

b ca 1821

248

124 Hugh Hughes

b 1727 Va.  
d 1763 Va.

249

62 Jonathan Hughes

b 1753.Hampshire Co  
Virginia  
d-1849.Harrison Co  
Rev.War Vet..

250

125 Susannah ....

d ca 1791.  
Hardy Co.Va.

251

31 Leah Hughes

b c-1806

(see Jackson Chart)

126 Edward Jackson

252  
28

b-1741.N.J.  
d,1807.Harrison  
Co.W Va,

253  
29

63 Sarah Abigail Jackson

b-1765.-N.J.  
d-1842.Harrison Co.

254  
30

(14) Dennis Carder

b ca 1821.Va.,

127 Martha Miller

d Lewis Co.Va.w va.

255  
31

\* Spouse of # 1.

## The Stutler-Hughes-Jackson

It was intended that I write this in separate sections, but it is so uniquely and expertly written, with credits added where needed. I decided to make copy of the Boyd B Stutler-Gladys Stutler writings, almost intact..Boyd Blynn Stutler being one of the foremost Historians of our time and gave consent that I use his findings. This and the (Saurborn..)

This is a history of the Stutler and Hughes families of West Virginia. It is a compilation of our ancestors from generation to generation back to the first known ancestor in America. It is only a beginning, since I trace only one line of descent—my father, Daniel Elias Stutler. I hope that someone else will continue and make a Stutler genealogy, which would include all descendants of our immigrant ancestor.

To that end, I have listed all known brothers and sisters of each ancestor, and all known collateral families, down through the 6th generation. You can pick it up from there.

This research was started, and the bulk of it was done, by Boyd B. Stutler, Charleston, West Virginia, in 1923-30, when he established John Stutler, Jr. and Jonathan Hughes as Revolutionary War soldiers and ancestors for membership in the Society of the Sons of the Revolution. His correspondence with other interested members of the family was made more valuable by his careful habit of making copies of his replies. These letters and answers; reports of professional researchers and county court clerks; photo-copies of priceless war records, wills, and land grants; and answers to questionnaires, made up several file folders.

These invaluable files were given to me in 1965. I have continued the hunt for more Stutler and Hughes families, and to piece them all together. It is not finished and it probably never will be, but the time has come to write it all down and let you see what we have—and what we have not.

Lucille Stutler, West Union, West Virginia, whose great-great-grandfather, Samuel Stutler, was a brother to our great-grandfather, Elias, has been the chief assistant. She has contributed greatly with lines of descendants and family history, edited and corrected the manuscript, and encouraged the project through to its distribution.

Lucille teaches English in the Doddridge County High School and is an active member of all professional organizations, including the honorary Delta Kappa Gamma Society, and the lineage societies of Daughters of the American Revolution (State Vice-Regent), Colonial Dames of the XVII Century, Daughters of American Colonists, and Daughters of the War of 1812.

Conclusions and deductions have had to be made in this study. The Stutler and Hughes families of this history were among the first homeseeking pioneers of the trans-Allegheny region of western Virginia. The movement started in Virginia in the early 1700's, and was stimulated by immigrants from Pennsylvania and New Jersey. This intermingling of English, Welsh, Scotch-Irish, German, Dutch, and Huguenot produced a new breed of people—the first purely American—with dress, speech, and ideas completely of the frontier. Theirs was the first real democracy, where the indentured servant and the nobleman's son were equal.

They fought Indians and wild animals; they found, or made, paths over the high mountains and through the deep valleys; they found homesites and built, with their own hands, their log cabins and forts; they made their own clothing and found their own food; they birthed their own children and buried their own dead. They were magnificent hunters and woodsmen—and ruggedly individual. Each man was his own defender.

They were often narrow-minded, ignorant and illiterate, aggressive and undisciplined, and had their share of shiftless ne'er-do-wells, but this mountain society became fiercely free and independent. Their fine code of honor and integrity and clannish family relationships have been handed down to us to this day.

The era of the American frontiersman began here, and, by 1763, was well-fixed. It produced such American heroes as Daniel Boone, Lewis Wetzel, Zackquill and David Morgan, Christopher Gist, William Lowther, and our own cousins, Thomas Hughes and his sons, Jesse, Elias (Ellis), and Thomas, Jr.

"The story is told that during the Revolutionary War, George Washington got the news that a western Virginia mother sent her three sons into the army, saying, 'Go and drive the invader from the land or see my face no more.' Washington is said to have replied, 'Give me but a banner to place upon the hills of West Augusta (West Virginia) and I will draw around me the men who will lift our bleeding country from the dust and set her free.'"<sup>1</sup>

After the Revolution, Virginia paid off many of her soldiers with bounty land, which was given, for the most part, in what is now West Virginia. Most of the old, pioneer, West Virginia families are descendants of these Revolutionary War soldiers--including the descendants of John Stutler, Jr., Jonathan Hughes, and Edward Jackson--found in this family history.

Unfortunately, they did not write much of their adventures and important events, nor did they keep good vital records. What they did have were often burned and destroyed in the cruel Indian raids. You will not find this history in any library. It has not been written before.

Much of it is tradition, but I have tried to separate "beliefs" from known facts, and have documented these statements.

There are, undoubtedly, many errors, and many lapses and blanks in names and dates. I ask you to write to me of any changes and additions which should be made. We can always make a supplement.

Remember! This is not just a list of names and dates. These were real, living persons--pioneers who made homes and reared children under conditions and terrain so difficult, that only the strong could survive. If they had not been, you would not be. Descendants of these border settlers are all Native West Virginians. That is the best thing that any American can be!

MONTANI SEMPER LIBERI

Gladys Stutler Hoffmann

Atlanta, Georgia  
September 1968

---

<sup>1</sup> Conley-Stutler, West Virginia Yesterday and Today (Charleston, W. Va.), pp. 89-90.



## THE STUTLER FAMILY

The American names of Statler, Stetler, Stotler, and Stutler are all variations of the German surname Stadtler. The name means a dweller near a barn enclosure, or, from Stadel, Germany.

Johann Adam Stadtler landed at the port of Philadelphia from Bavaria or old Saxony, the Palatinate locality of Central Europe, in 1730.<sup>1</sup> He is believed to be the Immigrant Ancestor and founder of the family in America, settling first in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. From there this family went to Fayette County, and, about 1770, came into Monongalia County, Virginia.

The first use of the name as Stutler is found in the first tax list of Cumberland County, Pennsylvania, in 1778.

There is a tradition that our first known ancestor, John Stutler, was a British soldier, originally from Germany, sent with a regiment about 1750, to help quell the Indian uprisings and to protect the colonists of southern Pennsylvania.<sup>2</sup> We find no proof for this story.

## GENERATION:

- 1st JOHANN ADAM STADTLER (John Adam Stutler) (16)<sup>3</sup> believed to be the founder of the family, was born in Germany about 1712 and came through the port of Philadelphia in 1730. His wife was Mary Newberger, a German woman. They settled on the south branch of the Potomac River in Virginia, and had seven known children:
- i-iv Daughters, of whom nothing is known;
  - + v JOHN, JR. (8), born about 1757, died about 1827.  
m. SARAH HUGHES (9). (Continued: Generation 2);
  - vi Josiah, married and remained on the Potomac;
  - vii William, married and settled in the Shenandoah Valley.
- These sons may have used other derivations of the name.
- 2nd +v JOHN STUTLER, JR. (8) was born about 1757 in Virginia and died about 1827 in Frederick County, Virginia, according to his land records. He is said to have married Sarah Hughes at West Milford Fort, Harrison County, about 1784. She was born 1760 at Winchester, Virginia, the daughter of an Elias Hughes.<sup>4</sup> In the Harrison County census of August 30, 1850, Sarah Stutler is listed as being aged 90 and living with Nimrod Frazier, aged 43; and Mary Frazier, aged 42. This Mary is thought to be Mary Stutler, born 1808, the ninth child of John, Jr. and Sarah (Hughes) Stutler.<sup>5</sup>

1 I.D.Rupp, 30,000 Immigrants to Pennsylvania (1927); Also, R.B.Strassburger, Pennsylvania German Pioneers (Morristown, 1934)  
 2 William Burton Stutler, Boynton, Mo., "Notes on Stutler Family," 1915.  
 3 Refers to chart number.  
 4 This is not Elias Hughes, son of Thomas, who was born 1757.  
 5 Russell C. Davisson, Lakemore, Ohio, claims descent from John and Sarah (Hughes) Stutler, through their daughter, Mary (Stutler) Frazier. William B. Stutler, "Second John Stutler married a Hughes woman."

John Stutler, Jr. was a Revolutionary War soldier. Extracts from the House Journal of Virginia refers to his efforts to obtain a pension from the state.<sup>6</sup>

A certificate from the Virginia State Library shows conclusively that he was in the service in the military forces in 1775.<sup>7</sup>

Another abstract from the records proves the belief of his neighbors that he was in the service as he claimed. Unfortunately the records spoken of have never been located.<sup>8</sup>

Boyd B. Stutler writes, "In the Virginia House Journal and in extracts from county records, John Stutler is spoken of as a resident of Randolph County. His pension declaration was made from that county, but the record was lost. Shortly before his death, which occurred about 1827, he removed to Frederick County. He owned much land in Randolph, of little value at that time, which appears on the tax lists for 1828 charged to the 'heirs of John Stutler.' This land was escheated to the state a few years later for non-payment of taxes."<sup>9</sup>

When Lord Dunmore, the last Royal Governor of Virginia, prepared for war in 1774, against the raiding Indians in western Virginia, he called upon General Andrew Lewis to assemble an army at what is now Lewisburg, West Virginia. "John Stutler . . . in the year 1774, was a volunteer against the Indians, under Captain John Taylor of Fincastle . . . claiming his pay and bounty in lands to which he is still entitled."<sup>10</sup>

---

<sup>6</sup> Eckenrode, List of Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia (Richmond, Va. 1912), p. 423. "Extracts from Journal of the House of Delegates of the Commonwealth of Virginia" beginning Dec. 7, 1820, at p. 24, "A petition of John Stutler, of Randolph Co., praying compensation for his military service during the Revolutionary War . . ." and going through Dec. 20, 1820, at p. 55 when the bill was read a third time and a resolution that "the bill do pass."

<sup>7</sup> Bessie Gill, Searcher, May 2, 1925. "This certifies that in a manuscript book in the Virginia State Library which contains rolls of companies of troops paid off at Romney early in the Revolutionary War, p. 5, appears a roll of Captain James Parsons's Company. John Stutler was a private in this company and received pay for 154 days of service. . . .

s/James Parsons. Test. Evan Williams. Date of service not stated.

<sup>8</sup> Randolph County, W.Va., County Court Order Book, p. 8. "May 25, 1818: John Stutler . . . filed the following statement in writing under oath, to-wit: (statement not recorded) . . . in the opinion of the court the said John Stutler did perform the services mentioned . . . and stands in need of assistance . . ."

<sup>9</sup> Randolph County records, Deed Book 7, at p. 437: Deed from Isaac Gregory and John Stutler to Joshua Tucker of Harrison County, Virginia conveying three tracts of land in Randolph County, located on Gauley and Williams Rivers, consisting of 2,000 acres each. Deed bears date: 1819.

<sup>10</sup> "Journal of the House of Delegates of the Commonwealth of Virginia," Dec. 14, 1819. No further action on his petition is noted.

John, Jr. and Sarah Stutler had nine children:  
(Those children whose lines are continued are assigned Arabic numerals and are preceded by a plus (+) sign.)

## GENERATION:

- 3rd 1 + i ELIAS (4), b. 1786, d. Oct. 17, 1870. m. (1) Jan. 18, 1816, NANCY HUGHES (5), (2) Hannah Howard, (3) Rebecca Helm. (Continued: Generation 3);
- 2 + ii John, III, b. 1787, d. 1873, Roane Co., W.Va. m. 1816 Nancy ~~Border~~ (Carder). (Continued: p. 7);
- iii Martha, b. c1790. m. 1808, William ~~Gorder~~ (Carder);
- iv Simon;
- 3 + v Robert, b. Feb. 22, 1798, d. Sept. 23, 1886. m. May 1820, Leah Hughes, b. 1806, sister to Nancy. (Continued: p. 8);
- vi William;
- 4+ vii Samuel, b. 1804. m. 1824, Mary Ann Post. (Continued: p. 9);
- 5+ viii Peter, b. 1806. m. Margaret (Peggy) Richards. (Continued: p. 10);
- ix Mary, b. 1808. m. Nimrod Frazier (Frashure).<sup>11</sup>

3rd 1 + i ELIAS STUTLER (4) was born about 1786 in Virginia and died October 17, 1870 in Harrison County, West Virginia. He married January 18, 1816, Nancy Hughes (5), who was born in 1787 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died 1838-40 in Harrison County. She was the daughter of the Revolutionary War soldier, Jonathan Hughes, and his second wife, Sarah Abigail Jackson. (Hughes family, page 17)

After Nancy's death—and twelve children—he married (2) Hannah Howard, who bore him two more children, and died in 1844. He then married (3) September 5, 1845, Rebecca Helm, who out-lived him.

Elias Stutler was a soldier in the War of 1812. He enlisted in Harrison County, Virginia, on August 30, 1814, and was discharged November 12, 1814. He was a private in the Virginia Militia under Captain Bogarth and Colonel Boothe. At the time of his enlistment he is described as being six feet one inch in height with fair complexion, blue eyes, and brown hair.

Elias and his third wife, Rebecca, lived in Doddridge County for ten years and in Harrison County fifteen years. In 1870 Elias applied for a pension, but received only two payments before his death. On June 6, 1878, Rebecca, aged sixty-five, applied for a pension, which she received until her death in 1898.<sup>12</sup>

Elias Stutler and Nancy Hughes had twelve children:

- 6 + ii Mary Ann, b. Nov. 13, 1816, d. Aug. 15, 1876. m. Oct. 22, 1835, John G. Yerkey. (Continued: p. 11);
- 7 + ii Abraham Post, b. Aug. 13, 1818, d. June 13, 1894. m. Dec. 6, 1842, Amanda Melvina Orr. (Continued: p. 11);
- 8 + iii Isaac, b. Aug. 23, 1820, d. Sept. 26, 1896. m. Sept. 9, 1843, Barbara Moore. (Continued: p. 12);

<sup>11</sup> List of John Stutler's children compiled from questionnaire reports, Correspondence, pension and census records, and notes from Guy Tetrick's research in Boyd B. Stutler's files; R.C. Davisson, and Lucille Stutler.

<sup>12</sup> The Misses Curry, Researchers, Washington, D.C., Dec., 31, 1925: Verbatim copy of report of Pension Office Examiner and Auditor's Office Record, concerning Elias Stutler.

## GENERATION:

3rd 2 +ii JOHN STUTLER, III, second child of John Stutler, Jr., was born 1787 in Virginia, and died 1873 in Roane County, West Virginia. He married August 13, 1816, Nancy Carder, daughter of William Henry and Nancy (Washburn) Carder of Harrison County. He was a Revolutionary War soldier, born August 25, 1755, Culpepper County, Virginia, and died November 13, 1839. He is buried in Bethel Cemetery near Good Hope, Harrison County, West Virginia.

Nancy died 1832 at Jane Lew. She and John Stutler, III had six children:

- had six children:
- 4th +i Diadem (or Diodma), b. 1817. m. Harrison Henry, b. 1814, Monongalia Co., Va. Ten children:
    - 5th i Hiram Henry, b. Oct. 30, 1843;
    - ii Judson Henry, b. July 4, 1845;
    - iii Lawson Henry, b. June 4, 1847;
    - iv Nancy Henry, b. July 12, 1848;
    - v Rebecca Henry, b. May 12, 1850;
    - vi Richard Henry, b. May 6, 1852;
    - vii Elizabeth Henry, b. Nov. 25, 1854;
    - viii Mary Henry, b. Apr. 1857;
    - ix William Harrison Henry, b. Apr. 7, 1859;
    - x Cora Henry, b. May 7, 1861.<sup>1</sup>
  - 4th ii Rebecca;
  - iii John, IV. Federal soldier in the Civil War;
  - +iv Christopher. m. —. Seven children:
    - 5th i-iv Daughters;
    - v John, V;
    - vi James;
    - vii Benson.
  - 4th +v Josiah, b. Aug. 16, 1824, Harrison Co., Va., d. Jan. 3, 1909; Reedy, W. Va. m. Feb. 5, 1852, Rebecca Goff, b. Nov. 9, 1832, d. Mar. 8, 1912, dau. of Salathiel and Margaret (Flesher) Goff. They had eleven children:
    - 5th i Amanda. m. — Smith;
    - ii Alexander;
    - iii Melissa. m. — Kimes;
    - + iv William Burton, b. Aug. 14, 1858, d. Sept. 1949, Boynton, Mo. m. (1) Feb. 16, 1882, Mary E. Summerville, b. June 28, 1858, Jackson Co., Va., d. Mar. 14, 1900, Owasco, Sullivan Co., Mo. They had four children:
      - 6th i Lucy O. m. — Schnelle;
      - ii Olive M. m. — Holliday;
      - iii William P. m. —;
      - iv Bernie L. m. —;
  - William Burton M. (2), July 3, 1904, Minnie L. Gray, d. Dec. 1949. They had two children:
    - v Clark D. m. —;
    - vi Iva Belle. m. — DeMark, Colo.<sup>2</sup>
  - 5th v Samuel, b. Mar. 3, 1860, d. Nov. 10, 1964;

<sup>1</sup> Report of Ruby (Henry) Bennett, Detroit, Mich., daughter of William Harrison Henry, June 1930.

<sup>2</sup> Report of William Burton Stutler, Boynton, Mo., about 1925.



## GENERATION:

(Children of Josiah and Rebecca Stutler, continued)

- 5th
- vi Susan, b. Mar. 9, 1862, d. July 1926. m. Nov. 11, 1880, George Washington Mitchell;
  - vii Mary, b. Aug. 8, 1866, d. Apr. 1924. m. Aug. 4, 1889, George Andrew Hylbert;
  - viii Nancy, b. July 8, 1868, d. Dec. 1945. m. Mar. 9, 1889, James W. Conrad;
  - ix Margaret, b. Apr. 12, 1870, d. Nov. 1955. m. John Danie
  - x Lemuel H., b. Oct. 13, 1872, d. Feb. 28, 1899. m. May 24, 1896, Lou Fox;
  - xi Josiah, Jr., b. July 8, 1878, d. May 9, 1956. m. Aug. 7, 1902, Kate Henking Wells, b. Oct. 31, 1881. Five children:
- 6th
- i Virginia Rebecca, b. Nov. 21, 1903. m. Oct. 29, 1927, James Matthew Cain;
  - ii Roland Alonzo, b. May 9, 1906. m. Dec. 28, 1926, Edna McCutcheon;
  - iii Ruth Carolyn, b. June 24, 1910. m. Jan. 27, 1939, Michael Edward Ginther;
  - iv Ralph Emerson, b. June 30, 1915. m. May 19, 1945, Hilda May Jenkins;
  - v Reta Joanna, b. Feb. 13, 1921. m. Nov. 9, 1943, Harold Paul Schultz.<sup>3</sup>
- 4th
- vi Manley, sixth child of John Stutler, III, enlisted in the Confederate Army. Killed at the Battle of Gettysburg.
- 
- 3rd
- 3 +v ROBERT STUTLER, fifth child of John Stutler, Jr., was born February 22, 1798, in Virginia. He died September 23, 1886, in Harrison County, West Virginia. He married May 1820, Leah Hughes, born 1806, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Jackson) Hughes, and sister to Nancy, who married Elias Stutler. They had six children:
- 4th
- +i Phoebe, b. 1821. M. Dennis Carder, b. 1821. Children:
- 5th
- i Albert Carder, b. 1843;
  - ii Amanda Carder, b. 1847;
  - iii Emily M. Carder, b. 1850.
- 4th
- +ii Eli. m. Margaret Helmick. Four children:
- 5th
- i Julia;
  - ii Silas;
  - iii Irvin Philip;
  - iv Robert Floyd, b. July 16, 1848. m. Lucinda Plummer.
- 4th
- iii Juliann (or Jemima), b. 1836;
  - iv William Burton, b. 1839;
  - v Sarah E., b. 1841. m. John Steele;
  - vi Emily J., b. 1844. m. William Darnall.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Virginia (Stutler) Cain, Huntington, W.Va., family Bible of Josiah Stutler, Jr.

<sup>4</sup> Report of Robert Floyd Stutler, about 1925.

73  
Babyhood and Schooldays



Ricky Miles



Vickie Miles



The Sisters  
Betty-Jeanie  
Kovlan



Ricky & Melody



Sabrina Frew..



Pauline Swisher

Pauline  
&  
R.C Swisher Jr

Melody and Bill

Katrina Miles



Tippens Frederickson

Errol Frew  
@ 9 Mos.



Minnie

Bob



Terry Chipps

Robinson



Sad Sacks



Larry Nardi



Terry Frederickson



Grandma Minnie Frew  
and Grand kids



April Jo Nardi



Melody Tippens

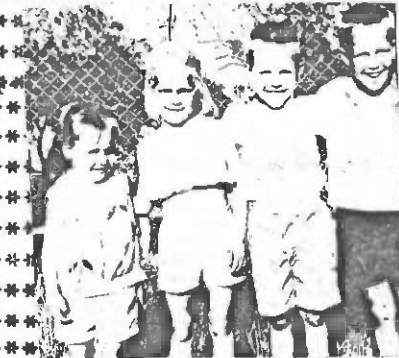


R.C. Swisher

Buddy Robinson. Grand children



Delores; Dick; Donna  
Swisher



The Cousins, Frew..  
Ellisa, Teresa, Bryan, Mike



Sean Paul  
Rogan



Cathy Rogan..



Pat Joe Jr.  
Rogan

## THE HUGHES FAMILY

The American Historical Genealogical Society ranks the Hughes family among its "forty-nine best families." Its members have been prominent and important in Great Britain and in the United States, in war and in peace.

The surname, Hughes, comes from the Welsh ap Hugh, or son of Hugh, pronounced O'Hugh. The name "hugh" means affability or comfort, or, in the Gaelic, a guest or stranger. The name is also spelled Heughs, Hewes, Hues, Huges, Hughs, and Huse.

Early records show many Hughes immigrants who were founders of families in the New World. They came, for the most part, from Wales.

The colonial ancestry of Jonathan Hughes, Revolutionary War soldier, who married Sarah Abigail Jackson, and whose daughter, Nancy, married Elias Stutler, is so controversial that we are unable to make an authoritative statement of it.

It is agreed that William Hughes was the third generation in the colonies; that he was the first Hughes to settle in what is now West Virginia; and that he was the first known and proved ancestor of our Jonathan and his famous scout cousins, Jesse and Elias Hughes, sons of Thomas.

Paul Hardman, Charleston, West Virginia, who died sometime after 1941, made an original and exhaustive research into Virginia land grants, transfers, wills, and war records for his valuable manuscript, "Ancestry of Jesse Hughes, the Border Scout." He says, "The reader will recognize the importance of these transactions with respect to the identity of Thomas Hughes, father of Jesse, who, a few years later, appeared in the Monongalia Settlements with his family. These Fairfax land grants (page 3) the will of William Hughes, Sr. (footnote, page 3), and the recorded sale of lands (page 5), furnish not only the identity of Thomas Hughes, Sr., but establishes the undisputable line of the Hugheses back another generation beyond that ever recorded before. The writer made this discovery among the land grants preserved in the office of the State Auditor. . . ."

Hardman makes the speculation that William Hughes was born about 1680 in Virginia, son of Jesse of Powhatan and Hughes Creek; and that Jesse was born about 1640 and could have been the son of Hugh and Ann Hughes named in the census roll at Martin's Hundred, Virginia, on February 4, 1624. They had arrived sometime previous to this date on the Guifte.

William L. Hughes, Jane Lew, West Virginia, a family researcher, wrote in 1926, "Quoting from local historians . . . and data of other authors, show conclusively that the Hughes family . . . are of Welsh extraction. Summing up all the notes from numerous genealogists, with which I have become familiar, it is a well-established fact that Jonathan Hughes, my great-grandfather, was descended from the Jesse Hughes family, who came across the waters with other emigrants in 1675 and obtained a land grant from King Charles II, for a tract of land on the tributary of the James River, which was named Hughes Creek, in Powhatan, Virginia. Family records have been lost or destroyed by fire during the hostilities, or, perhaps carried off by disinterested parties. The circumstances by which the pioneers were surrounded . . . grants us an apology for delinquencies in records which may have occurred."

1 Photo-copies of parts of this manuscript are in Boyd Stutler's files. The original and complete manuscript has not been found.

Another Hughes researcher refutes the hypothesis that William Hughes was the son of Jesse of Virginia. Her data begins the ancestry of this family with the incredible story of John Hughes and wife, Jane Evans, who resided in Mireonshire, Wales, where their son, Hugh, was born in 1671. In 1680, when Hugh was but nine, he left home. His parents surmising he went to America, later came to Pennsylvania and found him. They remained in this country and are buried in St. David's, Rednor, Pennsylvania. Hugh Hughes, this run-away child, married Martha, only child of Hugh and Martha Jones. They had three children:

- i John, m. Sarah Jones. Was appointed Stamp Officer of Pa. by his friend, Benjamin Franklin;
- + ii WILLIAM, who joined the early Virginia settlers and we pick him up in Augusta County, near Covington, later Bath County, and later Frederick County, where he gave outstanding service to the colony;
- iii Col. Hugh, b. 1727.<sup>2</sup>

A page (470) from The Lowther Family of Buckingham reads: "Thomas Hughes, mentioned as the father-in-law of Colonel William Lowther, and afterwards killed by the Indians, was a descendant of John Hughes, one of the earliest settlers in Bucks County. Thomas was one of the pioneers of Hardy County, Virginia, and, in 1770, he with his three sons, Jesse, Thomas, Jr., and Elias moved across the mountains into western Virginia. These three men with William Lowther, built the first fort west of the Blue Ridge Mountains . . . Jesse Hughes and his brothers were a terror to the savages and household words of comfort to the scattered settlers in that section."

Absolute proof of the ancestry of William Hughes may never be found. It is agreed that he was the third generation in America, and we begin this Hughes family history with him.

Another subject of controversy is the parentage of Jonathan Hughes,, the Revolutionary War soldier. We believe that he was the son of Hugh and not Thomas, as many researchers and descendants have taken for granted.

Boyd B. Stutler, an accepted authority on West Virginia history, and from whose research files most of this history originates, wrote, in 1958, "I have never been sure that Jonathan Hughes was the son of Thomas; in fact I have always doubted it. My doubts first arose from what seemed to be a conflict in birth dates. Then, of competent researchers into the family record—such as McWhorter, Lowther, etc.—no mention was made of any Jonathan in the line of Thomas, and brother of Jesse and Elias. But we may be sure that Hugh was the son of William and brother of Thomas, Sr. The families of Hugh and Thomas would run along parallel in birth dates—and to strengthen this reasoning, Hugh mentions Jonathan in his will. . . ."

It is a known fact that neither Thomas, Sr. nor his famous border scout sons, could read or write. Jonathan was a well educated man for his time. He was a school master and taught school in several states, even into his 90th year. This person does not seem to fit into the wild, fighting, Indian-hating—and much more famous—family of Thomas Hughes, Sr.

So, we make this Hughes line of descent to Elias Stutler, through William, Hugh, Jonathan, and Nancy, who married Elias Stutler January 18, 1816, and they had twelve children

---

<sup>2</sup> Biographical Annals of Montgomery County, Pa., Vol. I, State Library, Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 14, 1936, by Jessica Ferguson, Genealogist. Sent to Idell DePue Snodgrass, Parkersburg, W.Va.



## GENERATION:

3rd

WILLIAM HUGHES, the first West Virginia head of the family, was born in the late 1600's in Virginia or in Pennsylvania. He died 1762 in Hampshire County, Virginia. His will, dated December 31, 1762, was probated June 9, 1767. He did not mention his wife, who, accordingly was not living in 1762. It is believed, however, that her name was Sudna or Sudrah.<sup>3</sup>

William Hughes got caught up with the expanding settlements of the middle eighteenth century in the Virginia Colony. The Royal Government replaced the large land companies and promised better titles to the land-hungry colonists. Soon the land was inhabited to the Falls of the James River, but the territory westward to the mountains belonged to the Indians. On October 7, 1763, King George III proclaimed that no grant warrants, surveys, nor patents could be made to the westward-moving, home-seeking colonists, until treaties with the Indians could be made. That did not stop them. On they went. The Indians were furious and fierce and sometimes massacred whole communities. This may have been borne had the land titles been good.

In 1748 Lord Fairfax began to sell land out of his great Northern Neck grant from the King—with titles. William Hughes with his family, and some of his children with their families, together with some of the Frys, Bakers, Carpenters, Tanners, and Radcliffs bought into this Fairfax land and hit the trail northward from the region of the Roanoke and James Rivers. We find them mentioned in what is now Bath, Augusta, and Frederick Counties of Virginia.

William Hughes located on a 400-acre tract which had been surveyed by George Washington, by a grant from Lord Fairfax, dated April 8, 1752, situated on the Great Cacapon. His sons acquired land. Thomas Hughes's tract of 419 acres was "near Lick Branch of the Great Cacapon" November 18, 1752. William Hughes, Jr. selected a tract of 460 acres adjoining that of his father, on May 4, 1754. Hugh Hughes' tract of 480 acres adjoined that of his brother, Thomas.

These tracts were all surveyed by George Washington, and were in what is now Hampshire County, West Virginia.<sup>4</sup> It was the first county entirely within the state and included all the present counties of Mineral, Hardy, Grant, and parts of Morgan and Pendleton.

<sup>3</sup> Will of William Hughes (excerpts): In the name of God amen. This thirtifirst Day of December A.D. 1762—I William Hughes of the County of Hampshire Colloney of Virginia . . . and dispose of the same in the following manner and form—Item I give unto my son Hugh Hughes one shilling sterling. I give unto my son Thomas Hughes one shilling sterling. I give unto my son William Hughes one shilling sterling. I give unto my son Evan Hughes one shilling sterling. I give unto my daughter Mary Anderson one shilling sterling. I give unto my daughter Sudrah Carpenter one shilling sterling. I give unto my daughter Sarah Baker one shilling sterling. I give and bequeath unto my son Ellis Hughes and to his heirs forever all my estate both real and personal whereas I Bequeath to pay all my just debt and funeral charges and what I Elow the other children out of my estate. . . my son Ellis Hughes and John Waite to be my executors of this my last will and testament . . .

s / William Hughes  
his mark

<sup>4</sup> Paul Hardman, "Ancestry of Jesse Hughes," p. 15.



By 1753 settlers living in this trans-Allegheny region numbered about ten thousand white persons and fourteen-hundred Negro slaves.

In 1754 the French and Indian War broke out and William Hughes, mature in years and frontier warfare experience, enlisted in the Virginia Militia. Some of the official records concerning his service are:

In January 1762, the services of the officers of the Virginia Regiment were recognized in a special act of the General Assembly. William Hughes is twelfth in the list of Lieutenants. These troops were paid off at Fort Lewis on the Roanoke in February 1762.

Virginia officers at Braddock's Defeat of 1755 were listed when, at the event of Washington's retirement as Commander of the Virginia Troops, December 27, 1758, an address of appreciation and gratitude was delivered and signed by the officers of the Regiment. William Hughes is the eighth signer.<sup>5</sup>

William Hughes was Lieutenant and Adjutant in Colonel Adam Stephens' Virginia Regiment in the year 1762, and served until the Regiment was disbanded. Williamsburg, February 9, 1780.

Captain William Hughes enlisted and served part of his time as a Sergeant in Captain William Phillips' Company of volunteer Rangers in 1763; one of Captain Phillips' Lieutenants being killed, the said Hughes did duty as ensign. Louisa County, March 13, 1780.

William Hughes produced a commission from Francis Fauquier, Esq., formerly Governor of Virginia, dated June 8, 1762, appointing him adjutant of Colonel Adam Stephens' Regiment, and another commission from said Fauquier, dated May 22 of same year, appointing him Lieutenant in said Regiment. General Court, Williamsburg, October 22, 1779.

William Hughes entitled to 2000 acres of land under King's Proclamation of 1763, he having served as a Lieutenant in the Virginia Regiment. Dunmore—May 20, 1774.<sup>6</sup>

Land office warrant No. 299, January 17, 1780, for 2000 acres of land to John May, assignee of William Hughes, who served as adjutant in Colonel Washington's Regiment of Regulars in the late war between France and England. Patented to James Neal in Monongalia.<sup>7</sup>

There is more, but this will serve to establish the rank and service of our first Hughes ancestor in West Virginia.

WILLIAM HUGHES had eight children, named according to his will:

(Those children whose lines are continued are assigned Arabic numerals and are preceded by a plus (+) sign.)

- 1 +i HUGH, d. 1763. m. Susannah —. (Continued: Generation 4th);
- 2 +ii Thomas, b. c1727, killed by Indians 1778. m. (1) Mary Baker, (2) Susannah —. (Continued: p. 26);
- iii William, Jr. m. Mary, widow of Jacob Swallow. They went with the others to the Fairfax "Northern Neck" and selected a 460-acre tract adjoining that of his father, Mar. 4, 1754. Tract transferred to Henry Fry Dec. 3, 1772; recorded, "460 acres on Grt. Cacapon Cr., Mar. 9, 1773."<sup>8</sup>

<sup>5</sup> F.B. Kegley, Virginia Frontier, 1740-1783 (Roanoke, 1938), pp. 267-68. Quotes Henning's Statutes at Large of Virginia, 1619-1792, Vol. 7, (1809).

<sup>6</sup> Wm. A. Crozier, Virginia County Records, 1651-1776 (Baltimore, 1954), pp. 19, 21, 40, and 52.

<sup>7</sup> Abstracts of Augusta County, Virginia.

<sup>8</sup> County Records.

(Children of Hugh and Susannah Hughes, continued)

- 4 + v JONATHAN, b. Mar. 25, 1753, Hampshire Co., Va., d. Sept. 1849, Salem, Harrison Co., Va. m. (1) Vercetta —, (2) Sarah Abigail Jackson. (Continued: Generation 5);

vi Mary;

- vii Hannah, probably the mother of "Grand Daughter hannah" mentioned in Susannah's will.<sup>11</sup>

#### GENERATION:

- 5th 4 + v JONATHAN HUGHES (10) was born March 25, 1753, in Hampshire County, Virginia, and died September 1849 near Salem, Harrison County Virginia. He is buried in the Eddy Cemetery near Miletus, Doddridge County, West Virginia.<sup>12</sup> About 1771 he married (1) Vercetta —, by whom he had one child, Mary, born March 5, 1773, who married Jacob Trumba.<sup>13</sup> In 1785 he married (2) Sarah Abigail Jackson in Wilkes County, North Carolina. She was born 1765 in New Jersey, the daughter of Edward and Martha (Miller) Jackson, who settled in Harrison County after his service in the Revolutionary War. (Jackson family, page 34). Sarah died July 1, 1842, in Harrison County and is buried in the Seventh Day Baptist Cemetery near Salem.

Jonathan Hughes was a remarkable man—above the average in intelligence and learning for one of his time and place. What "trade" he was put out to learn, we do not know, but he chose to be a school-master and is known to have taught school in six states. He was teaching school in Gallia County, Ohio in his 90th year. He lived to be 95 years old.

Jonathan was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. His service records are more complete than any other of the Hughes family—and there were about 75 from Virginia alone. He made two declarations for a pension; first in September 1833, from Jefferson County, Indiana, which for some reason was not accepted, and a second one on March 19, 1834, from Gallia County, Ohio. It was a more detailed account of his service and movements from the year 1775.

---

<sup>11</sup> Will of Susannah (Susan) Hughes (excerpts), Moorfield, Hardy Co., W.Va. "In the name of God amen. I Susan Hughes of Cape Capon in Hampshire and the State of Virginia Widow being in perfect health in body Mind and memory . . . I give and devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form that is to say First Item I leave unto my oldest son William Hughes the sum of one shilling sterling—Item I leave unto my son James one shilling sterling and to my son hugh hughes one shilling sterling. Item and to my son Jonathan hughes a white face cow named Sill and one sheep—Item I give unto my Grand Daughter hannah my Bed and bedding. Item, I give unto my son Eaven Hughes all the Stock of horses Cattle Sheep and every other thing household goods, and I make my son Evan hughes whole and Sole Executor of this my last will and testament . . . I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this Eight day of March in the year of our Lord 1784.

s/ Susan Hughes

her mark

<sup>12</sup> Last payment of pension was made Sept. 9, 1849, to I.F.Updegraff, his attorney, through the Wheeling agency.

<sup>13</sup> This data of first marriage to Vercetta was added to the application paper by NSDAR, No. 468189 (G.S.H.), Oct. 16, 1959.

(Children of Hugh and Susannah Hughes, continued)

- 4 + v JONATHAN, b. Mar. 25, 1753, Hampshire Co., Va., d. Sept. 1849, Salem, Harrison Co., Va. m. (1) Vercetta —, (2) Sarah Abigail Jackson. (Continued: Generation 5);

vi Mary;

- vii Hannah, probably the mother of "Grand Daughter hannah" mentioned in Susannah's will.<sup>11</sup>

#### GENERATION:

5th 4 + v JONATHAN HUGHES (10) was born March 25, 1753, in Hampshire County, Virginia, and died September 1849 near Salem, Harrison County Virginia. He is buried in the Eddy Cemetery near Miletus, Doddridge County, West Virginia.<sup>12</sup> About 1771 he married (1) Vercetta —, by whom he had one child, Mary, born March 5, 1773, who married Jacob Trumba.<sup>13</sup> In 1785 he married (2) Sarah Abigail Jackson in Wilkes County, North Carolina. She was born 1765 in New Jersey, the daughter of Edward and Martha (Miller) Jackson, who settled in Harrison County after his service in the Revolutionary War. (Jackson family, page 34). Sarah died July 1, 1842, in Harrison County and is buried in the Seventh Day Baptist Cemetery near Salem.

Jonathan Hughes was a remarkable man—above the average in intelligence and learning for one of his time and place. What "trade" he was put out to learn, we do not know, but he chose to be a school-master and is known to have taught school in six states. He was teaching school in Gallia County, Ohio in his 90th year. He lived to be 95 years old.

Jonathan was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. His service records are more complete than any other of the Hughes family—and there were about 75 from Virginia alone. He made two declarations for a pension; first in September 1833, from Jefferson County, Indiana, which for some reason was not accepted, and a second one on March 19, 1834, from Gallia County, Ohio. It was a more detailed account of his service and movements from the year 1775.

<sup>11</sup> Will of Susannah (Susan) Hughes (excerpts), Moorfield, Hardy Co., W.Va. "In the name of God amen. I Susan Hughes of Cape Capon in Hampshire and the State of Virginia Widow being in perfect health in body Mind and memory . . . I give and devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form that is to say First Item I leave unto my oldest son William Hughes the sum of one shilling sterling—Item I leave unto my son James one shilling sterling and to my son hugh hughes one shilling sterling. Item and to my son Jonathan hughes a white face cow named Sill and one sheep—Item I give unto my Grand Daughter hannah my Bed and bedding. Item, I give unto my son Eaven Hughes all the Stock of horses Cattle Sheep and every other thing household goods, and I make my son Evan hughes whole and Sole Executor of this my last will and testament . . . I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this Eight day of March in the year of our Lord 1784.

s/ Susan Hughes  
her mark

<sup>12</sup> Last payment of pension was made Sept. 9, 1849, to I.F. Updegraff, his attorney, through the Wheeling agency.

<sup>13</sup> This data of first marriage to Vercetta was added to the application paper by NSDAR, No. 468189 (G.S.H.), Oct. 16, 1959.

These declarations, written in a beautiful, clear handwriting; his commission as Ensign, signed by Thomas Jefferson, Governor of Virginia, dated November 9, 1779; his oath of allegiance of July 2, 1775; and a certificate of service in Captain Cook's Company, dated October 20, 1780, are in the Archives of the War Department in Washington. Photo-copies of these "precious bits of paper" were made for Boyd B. Stutler in 1925 and are in his files, now in possession of the writer.

Extracts from the second pension declaration of Jonathan Hughes, Virginia Regiment, Number S9591:

He enlisted June 1774 in Greenbriar County, Virginia as a Minuteman, under Captain John Cook and Lieutenant William Gilliland, and was sent to Ellis Fort at "Little Levels" to protect the frontier against Indians. He continued there until the spring of 1777 when he was attached to Captain Hamilton's Company, stationed at Major Rennix's Fort for three months.

In the spring of 1778 he went to Hampshire, Virginia, the place where he was born. In October of 1779 he joined Captain George Bell's Company of Colonel Posten's Regiment and was promoted to Ensign; was out after Tories for more than a month. In 1780 was on a tour under same officers for the same service, as an Ensign, and had such service until the end of the war.

On October 1780 he was called out against the British on the Atlantic coast, but was excused for some reason. His discharge was submitted as evidence.

After the war, in 1781, he removed from Hampshire County and his movements were: Wilkes County, North Carolina, 1783; South Carolina, 1790; Georgia, 1791; returned to Greenbriar County, Virginia, in January 1792; and to Harrison County in 1808. On January 28, 1829, he went to Gallia County, Ohio, where he made his home most of the time. In 1833 he spent four months in Jefferson County, Indiana, teaching school. There he became acquainted with "Colonel William Hendrick, now a member of Congress, who will present these papers."

On July 7, 1835, Hughes made an application in Harrison County, Virginia, for a transfer of pension from the Ohio Roll to Virginia, as he had "returned to Harrison County where my children live."<sup>14</sup>

This true account of the wanderings of the restless Jonathan Hughes, through trackless and untraveled areas, becomes more amazing when we know that his wife, Sarah Abigail Jackson, bore him thirteen children between 1787 and 1810. They surely trailed along with him—a saga of the remarkable stuff of the pioneer!

In a letter written to Boyd Stutler January 12, 1926, from William L. Hughes, Jane Lew, West Virginia, we find the only glimmer of Jonathan, from his birth until 1774, when he was 21 years old. The letter reads, " . . . I will relate a bit of tradition as I remember hearing my grandfather (Stephen J. Hughes) and my father (Houston J. Hughes) talking when I was quite young, and as I have heard from others more recently. Jonathan Hughes took to himself a wife when he was quite young. The name of the wife and place I cannot recall, but I have the impression they lived in the Monongalia Valley. There was one daughter born to this union.

" A difficulty arose between Jonathan and his wife's brother, the name I don't recall. They had a fight in an approach to where Jonathan went

<sup>14</sup> He and Sarah spent their last days with their daughter, Leah, who married Robert Stutler, brother to Elias.

to catch his horse. He had a bridle in his hand with a heavy bit attached as they had in those days, and he struck his brother-in-law on the side of the temple and floored him, and left him for dead.

"It is said that he never went back home feeling the remorse of his act so keenly that he would not face his young wife. This unfortunate affair doubtless caused him to secret himself . . . during his early life.

"He married Abigail in one of the Carolinas and one of these marriages was a case of elopement. I can readily see why he was so restless and evasive with his children about his young life. . . . I have every reason to believe this is true and seems plausible to me."

Jonathan Hughes was the father of fourteen children. He and his first wife, Vercetta, had one child:

i Mary, b. Mar. 5, 1773. m. Jacob Trumba;

Jonathan and Sarah Abigail (Jackson) had thirteen children:

5 +ii NANCY, b. 1787, N.C., d. 18--, Harrison Co., Va. m. 1816

ELIAS STUTLER. (Continued: Generation 6);

iii Anderson, b. 1790, d. Feb. 20, 1874. m. Permelia Mathews;

iv Rebecca, m. (1) Samuel Childers, (2) 1828; William Roach;

6 +v Dudley, d. May 14, 1820. m. Asenath Davis, dau. of William Davis ("Greenbrier Billy"); 15

7 +vi Rachel (twin), b. May 2, 1797, d. May 15, 1843. m. Nov. 25, 1813, Wm. F. Davis ("Flint Billy"), b. Aug. 19, 1791, d. Jan. 22, 1865;

vii Elizabeth (twin to Rachel), b. May 2, 1797. m. Wm. Waddell;

8 +viii Martin, b. Sept. 25, 1800, d. Apr. 7, 1855. m. June 22, 1819, Ann Davis, b. 1800, d. 1885, dau. of Wm. Davis ("Jarsey Billy");

ix Jackson. m. Apr. 22, 1821, Lavinah Ash, b. Jan. 16, 1800, dau. of Christopher Ash;

x Hannah, b. 1805. m. Dec. 23, 1823, Adam Ash, b. Oct. 6, 1802, bro. to Lavinah;

9 +xi Leah, b. 1806. m. May 1820, Robert Stutler, b. Feb. 22, 1798, d. Sept. 23, 1886. Bro. to Elias Stutler, who m. Nancy;

10 +xii Stephen J., b. June 15, 1808, d. July 21, 1882. m. Sept. 5, 1833, Mary Westfall, b. Dec. 5, 1807, d. Aug. 30, 1894, dau. of Joel, Jr. and Elizabeth (Thornhill) Westfall;

xiii Martha (Patty), b. Apr. 6, 1809, d. Mar. 15, 1893. m. Wm. B. Davis ("Buckeye Billy");

xiv William. m. — Frye. 16

#### GENERATION:

6th 5 +ii NANCY HUGHES (5), oldest child of Jonathan and Sarah Abigail (Jackson) Hughes, was born 1787 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died 1838-40 in Harrison County, Virginia. She married January 18, 1816, Elias Stutler, born 1786 in Virginia and died October 17, 1870, in Harrison County, West Virginia, son of John, Jr. and Sarah (Hughes) Stutler. They had twelve children. (See Stutler family, page 3.)

15 The many William (Billy) Davises connected with this family were distinguished by adding the name of his birthplace to "Billy."

16 List of Jonathan Hughes's children compiled from: Secretary's report of Hughes family reunion in Clarksburg Exponent Telegram, Aug. 13, 1933; Minnie McWhorter, "Genealogies of W.Va. Families (Jackson)," W.Va. University Archives; NSDAR records; letters and reports to Boyd B. Stutler from A. Carl Hughes, Weston, W.Va. (1915) and Wm. L. Hughes, Jane Lew, W.Va. (1925-27); and from Stutler family records.



81-a

b=born  
a=circa(about)  
d=died  
□=place

Ancestral Chart

#.Doubled

= Percent of lower denom..

Example. 2 to 4.

3 to 6.

Chart No. 1

Hughes in Va.

16

8

William Hughes

b late 1600

d 1762

□ Hampshire Co.

17

Hugh Hughes

b 1727 Va.

d 1763 Va.

□

9

Sudna or Sudreh ?

18

19

2

Jonathan Hughes

b 1753 Hampshire Co.

Va.

d 1849 Harrison Va.

10

Susannah..?

5

d ca 1791

Hardy Co. Va..

11

1

Leah Hughes

b 1806

□ May 1820

12

# 22  
Chart  
# 4

Edward Jackson

b 1741

□ N.J.

d 1807 Harr. Co. W Va.

13

3

Sarah Abigail Jackson

b 1765 N.J.

d 1842

Harrison Co. W Va.

14

7

Martha Miller

d Lewis Co. Va.

15

31

Spouse of # 1.

## COLLATERAL HUGHES FAMILIES

William and Sudna Hughes

## GENERATION:

4th 2 +ii THOMAS HUGHES, second son of William Hughes, as mentioned in his will, was born 1720-27. He was killed by Indians near Hacker's Creek, Virginia, May 4, 1773. It is believed that he was twice married; (1) Mary Baker, (2) Susannah ---.

Thomas went with his father and brothers into the Cacapon valley, Frederick County, Virginia, and purchased land from Lord Fairfax, surveyed by George Washington. His tract of 419 acres is described as "near Lick Branch of the Great Cacapon," under date November 18, 1752. We find the transfer of this land in two parts:

"Hughes, Thomas (W. Susannah) to Henry Fry, Feb. 12, 1759. 200 acres on Great Cacapon. Hampshire County Records, Feb. 13, 1759.

"Hughes, Thomas (W. Susannah) to Henry Fry, June 8, 1761. 219 acres on Great Cacapon. Hampshire County records, Dec. 8, 1761."

Thomas Hughes appeared in the Monongalia Settlement (now Harrison County, West Virginia) with his family, about 1755. He assigned the rights and benefits of his improved land to Edmund West, who built the famous West's Fort. A certificate was granted, which read: "Edmund West, assignee to Thomas Hughes, Sr. for 400 acres on Sycamore Lick Run opposite Thomas Hughes, Jr.'s land, to include his settlement made in 1773, . . ." He then settled on Hacker's Creek, about 1774.

Thomas's children have been listed variously as being from seven to fourteen in number. We have the ten that are verified, by records and from early descendants.<sup>1</sup>

- 5th + i Sudna Hughes, b. c1748, d. 1829. m. Col. William Lowther;
- 6th    + i Robert Lowther. m. Katherine Cain;
- 7th        i William B. Lowther. m. Mary Coburn;
- ii Jesse G. Lowther. m. (1) Nancy Swisher, (2) Wody Knight;
- iii Robert Lowther, Jr. m. Eliza Highland;
- iv John Lowther. m. Elizabeth Pritchard;
- v James K. Lowther. m. Lyda Knight;
- vi Katherine Lowther. m. Thomas Ireland;
- vii Mary Lowther. m. William J. Lowther.<sup>2</sup>
- 6th        + ii William Lowther, Jr. m. Margaret Morrison;
- 7th            i Susan Lowther. m. Abraham Morrison;
- ii Archibald Lowther. m. Charlotte Willard;
- iii Alexander Lowther. m. Sarah Ireland;
- iv Sudrah Lowther. m. George Willard;
- v William Lowther, III. m. Mallicent Maxwell;
- vi Robert L. Lowther. m. Mary Hathabaugh;
- vii Rebecca Lowther;
- viii Mary Lowther.
- 6th        + iii Jesse Lowther. m. Mary Ragan;
- 7th            i Elizabeth Lowther. m. Conrad Kester;
- ii William Lowther. m. Mary Lowther (Robert's child);
- iii Mary Ann Lowther. m. William Hall;
- iv Sallie Lowther. William Norris;

1 Birth dates of Thomas Hughes's children from R.C. Davisson.  
 2 Ancestors of Minnie Kendall Lowther; editor, historian, and author of The History of Ritchie County (W.Va.).

## (Children of Jesse and Mary Lowther, continued)

## GENERATION:

7th

- v Robert Lowther. m. Mrs. Ellen Huffman;
- vi Jesse Lowther, Jr.;
- vii Uriah Lowther;
- viii Margaret Lowther. m. William L. Mitchell;
- ix Sudna Lowther. m. Armstrong Maxwell;
- x Drusilla Lowther. m. Bradbury Morgan;
- xi Millie Lowther. m. Daniel Wyer;
- xii Elias Lowther. m. Rebecca McWhorter.

6th

- +iv Elias Lowther. m. Rebecca Coburn;

7th

- i Peggy Lowther;
- ii Decatur Lowther;
- iii Jesse M. Lowther. m. Lucinda Hall;
- iv William Lowther;
- v Sarah Lowther. m. George Starkey;
- vi Elizabeth Lowther. m. Robert Hammond;
- vii Mary Lowther. m. Thomas Pritchard;
- viii Darinda Lowther. m. Zebulon Davis;
- ix Jonathan C. Lowther.

6th

- +v Thomas Lowther. m. Mary Coburn.

7th

- i Jesse lowther;
- ii Elias Lowther;
- iii Robert Lowther;
- iv Mary Lowther. m. — West.<sup>3</sup>

5th

ii SARAH HUGHES, second child of Thomas Hughes, was born about 1749. She married Captain Michael Stump, Jr., an officer in the Revolutionary War. They are the ancestors of Paul Hardman, previously mentioned, as the researcher and writer of the manuscript, "Ancestry of Jesse Hughes, the Border Scout." We have no record of their children.

5th

+ iii JESSE HUGHES, the famous border scout and Indian-fighter, was born about 1751, and died in 1829 on Turkey Run, Jackson County, Virginia. He married Grace Tanner in 1771-72, the same year he settled on Hacker's Creek, Harrison County. She died January 1842 in Roane County, Virginia.

Jesse Hughes was said to be "one of the most famous scouts and Indian fighters of all the west." (West of the Virginia mountains) He opened up and tamed the mountain region for the pioneers.

In the fall of 1797, he moved to the Wabash; thence to eastern Kentucky; and from there back to western Virginia, where he moved about in his mountains before he finally settled in Jackson County.

Susan Turner Hughes, widow of a descendant of Jesse Hughes, remembered "Old Jesse," and, in 1902, made this description of the cruel and blood-thirsty man, which coincides with what is known to be true. "Old Jesse had eyes like a painter (panther) and could see at night almost as well as one. He could hear the slightest noise made in the forest at a great distance . . . He knew the ways of every animal and bird in the woods, and was familiar with the sounds and cries made by them. He could go through the woods, walking or running, without making any noise . . . He was as stealthy and noiseless as a painter, and could creep up on a deer without causing it any fright.

<sup>3</sup> Mrs. J.E.Burns, Family chart of Thomas Hughes children.

## GENERATION:

"He could outrun any Indian that ever prowled in the forest. . . . He was as savage as a wolf, and he liked to kill an Indian better than eat his dinner."

Not only did Jesse engage in Indian killings with an "insatiate passion for Indian blood," which included women and little children, but he was a leader in the terrible massacre of the Bulltown Indians. For these deeds he was shunned and ostracized by many decent people—but he and his brothers saved many forts and homes, and countless pioneer lives. He was a man of his time, and he lived to see the country made safe for the white man. By then he was a sad and embittered old man, and, like Alexander, wept because there were no more worlds to conquer.

Jesse Hughes and Grace Tanner had ten children:

- 6th +i Martha, b. Dec. 1773, d. Dec. 1834. m. 1792, Jacob Bonnett. On the slab which marks her grave in the old Harmony Church Cemetery, on Hacker's Creek near Jane Lew, is inscribed:  
"Martha, daughter of Jesse Hughes / Born Dec. 1773 / Made prisoner by the Indians Dec. 1787 / Married Jacob Bonnett, 1792 / Died Dec. 1834 / Aged 61 years." Children:
- 7th i Delilah Bonnett. m. Abram Hess;  
ii Martha Bonnett;  
iii Elizabeth Bonnett. m. Fleming Sprouse;  
iv Lucinda Bonnett. m. Jesse Butcher;  
v Samuel Bonnett;  
vi Gracie Bonnett;
- 6th ii Rachel. m. William Cottrell;  
iii Sudna. m. Elijah Runner;  
iv Elizabeth. m. James Stanley;  
+ v Massie, b. 1786-7, d. May 30, 1883. m. Uriah Gandee. They had twelve children—ten lived to maturity:
- 7th i Sarah Gandee; vii Lucinda Gandee;  
ii Jesse Gandee; viii Samuel Gandee, b. Feb. 24, 1824;  
iii William Gandee; ix Mary, d. aged 9;  
iv George Gandee; x Unnamed child;  
v Cynthia Gandee; xi Martha Gandee  
vi Grace Gandee; xii James Stanley Gandee, b. July 27, 1832.<sup>4</sup>
- 6th vi Nancy Agnes. m. George W. Henshaw;  
vii Louraney (or Lucinda). m. Uriah Sayre;  
viii Thomas;  
ix William. m. — Staats;  
x Jesse, Jr. m. 1800, Susannah Mock.
- 5th iv THOMAS HUGHES, JR., was born about 1754 and died October 1837 in Jackson County, Virginia. He married Mary —, who died in August of that same year. In 1775 he settled on the West Fork. Thomas was an active scout and Indian fighter, along with his famous father and brothers, Jesse and Elias, during the entire border wars. He had one known child:
- 6th i Thomas Hughes, III, b. 1783. m. Ann Moore and was living in 1854.

<sup>4</sup> Mrs. Burns, the Thomas Hughes Chart.

## GENERATION:

5th v ELIAS HUGHES (Ellis), one of the famous border scout sons of Thomas, was born about 1757 in what is now Hardy County, West Virginia. He died December 22, 1844, near Utica, Ohio. He married Jane Sleeth, who died in 1827. In pioneer records he is often called "Ellis."

Elias was a scout and Indian fighter, second only to his brother Jesse. He fought in the Battle of Pt. Pleasant, legally, the first battle of the Revolution, and lived to be next to the last survivor of that battle.

In 1797 he moved to the Muskingham in Ohio, and the next year he went to Licking County, Ohio. In the War of 1812 he was Captain of the Militia and was commissioned Lieutenant in Colonel Rennick's Regiment of Mounted Ohio Volunteers.

Elias Hughes and Jane Sleeth had fourteen children. Records in the Treasury Department show that the pension due Elias Hughes at the time of his death in 1844, was paid to seven of his children: Susannah, Margaret, Sarah, John, Elias, Jonathan, and Sudna.

- 6th i John, b. 1781;  
 ii Martha, b. 1783. m. — Jones;  
 iii Mary, b. 1784. m. — Foster;  
 iv Susannah, b. 1785. m. — Leach;  
 v Sudna, b. 1787. m. — Marlin;  
 vi Sarah, b. 1788. m. — Davis;  
 vii Jane, b. 1790. m. — Hight;  
 viii Kate, b. 1791. Unm.  
 ix Thomas, b. 1792;  
 x Henry, b. 1793;  
 xi David, b. 1794;  
 + xii Jonathan, b. Jan. 14, 1796, Harrison Co., Va. m. June 9, 1817, Lavinia Davis, b. June 14, 1800. He came with his parents to Ohio in 1798. In 1815 he was apprenticed to a carpenter and joiner in Mt. Vernon, Ohio. Five children:  
 7th i Clarinda, b. Dec. 7, 1818;  
 ii Louisa, b. Nov. 17, 1820;  
 iii Child, unnamed;  
 iv James M., b. Mar. 31, 1827;  
 v Adaline N., b. Dec. 7, 1829.  
 6th xiii Elias, Jr., b. 1797;  
 xiv Job, b. 1799.<sup>5</sup>

- 5th vi JAMES HUGHES. m. Mary —;  
 +vii MARTHA HUGHES. m. Samuel Bonnett. Five children:  
 i Henry Bonnett;  
 ii Elias Bonnett;  
 iii Susan Bonnett;  
 iv Daughter, unnamed;  
 + v Lewis Bonnett. m. Margaret Means. One child named:  
 6th i Henry Bonnett.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>5</sup> Dates of birth from R.C. Davisson.  
<sup>6</sup> Mrs. Burns, Chart.



## (Children of Thomas Hughes, continued)

## GENERATION:

5th viii CHARLES HUGHES;

ix DEBORAH HUGHES, b. cl767. m. Jan. 7, 1795, William Bibbee;

+ x JOB HUGHES, b. 1770. m. Aug. 29, 1791, Mary (Polly) Hamm  
(Harn or Horn). Said to have had 15 children—four boys and  
eleven girls. Only one is shown on Mrs. Burns's chart:

6th i Job Hughes, Jr. m. Diana King. Nine children:

7th i Job, III;

ii Jeremiah;

iii Harriett. m. S.H. Stover;

iv William. m. Mary Hardman;

v Lavinia. m. L. Carte;

vi H.S. m. Florence Newell;

vii Diana. m. D.V. Flowers;

viii Elizabeth. m. Emery Harris;

ix Abijah. m. Mattie Flowers.

Thomas Hughes is said, by some researchers, to have had three other  
children, whom we cannot justify by our research, as belonging to this  
family. They are:

- i Jonathan, the controversial Revolutionary War soldier, who mar-  
ried Sarah Abigail Jackson. We believe him to be the son of Hugh.
- ii William. m. (1) Edith Sutton, (2) Dora Frye. Unplaced.
- iii Ann. m. 1795, Joseph Bibbee, brother to William, who married  
Deborah. The Bibbee brothers are thought to have married cousins.

5th 3 +ii JAMES HUGHES was named second child of Hugh and Susannah  
Hughes, and brother to Jonathan. His will, dated January 3, 1802,  
was probated in Hardy County, Virginia, July 14, 1802. He mentioned  
his wife, Mary, and twelve sons and daughters in this order:

- i Aaron;
- ii Jonathan. m. Mary — ;
- iii John;
- iv Levy. m. Elizabeth — ;
- v William;
- vi Isaac;
- vii Rebecca. m. David Ogden;
- viii Susannah. m. John Stewart;
- ix Elizabeth. m. John Sly;
- x Mary;
- xi Rachel;
- xii Leah.

## COLLATERAL HUGHES FAMILIES

Jonathan and Sarah Abigail (Jackson) Hughes

## GENERATION:

- 6th 6 **av** DUDLEY HUGHES died May 14, 1820. He married Asenath Davis, daughter of William Davis ("Greenbriar Billy"). Three children are named:
- 7th i David;  
 ii Mary;  
 iii Dudley, Jr., b. July 20, 1820, d. Nov. 21, 1893. m. (1) Feb. 7, 1843, Minerva Van Horn, d. 1869, eight children. m. (2) Sept. 30, 1870, Hannah (Babcock) Stout.
- 8th i William Van Horn, b. Aug. 9, 1845, d. Feb. 14, 1919. m. (1) Mar. 30, 1867, Elizabeth Smith, (2) Mar. 29, 1880, Martha Lippincott;  
 ii Melissa Jane, b. 1847;  
 iii James Anderson, b. Apr. 4, 1849, d. Sept. 10, 1904. m. May 22, 1869, Thyatinea Babcock;  
 iv John F., b. Jan. 2, 1851, d. Feb. 2, 1910; m. Sept. 24, 1874, Addie Lawhead;  
 v Mary L., b. Sept. 12, 1855, d. Mar. 27, 1895. m. Sept. 8, 1872, Albert R. Davis;  
 vi Henry S., b. May 12, 1859. m. Rosa Babcock;  
 vii Ida E., b. Dec. 4, 1860. m. Apr. 4, 1879, Moses Stout;  
 viii Minnie E., b. May 16, 1864, d. Aug. 15, 1903. m. Mar. 26, 1881, Anderson H. Davis.
- 6th 7 **vi** RACHEL HUGHES was born May 2, 1797, and died May 15, 1843. She married November 25, 1813, William F. Davis ("Flint Billy"), born August 19, 1791, and died January 22, 1865. One child is known:
- 7th i Dudley Hughes Davis, b. Mar. 23, 1843, Harrison Co. He m. 1858, Emily Rickard. Was an officer in Federal Army of the Civil War. Published a book of poems in 1896.
- 6th 8 **viii** MARTIN HUGHES was born September 25, 1800, and died April 7, 1855. He married June 22, 1819, Ann Davis, born September 25, 1800, and died 1885, the daughter of William ("Jarsey Billy") and Sarah (Johnson) Davis. They had ten children:
- 7th i Catherine, b. Apr. 15, 1820. m. Oct. 22, 1837, Gideon Maxson, b. Oct. 31, 1815;  
 ii Sylvester, b. Oct. 28, 1821, d. Nov. 11, 1864. m. Mar. 26, 1846, Ella A. F. Randolph;  
 iii William. m. Edith Sutton, b. Aug. 27, 1832, d. 1916;  
 iv Leah, b. Feb. 27, 1829. m. William Davis ("Little Billy");  
 v Hannah, b. 1831, d. July 20, 1910. m. Hezekiah Sutton;  
 vi Stephen, b. 1835;  
 vii Rosanna, b. Aug. 27, 1837, d. Aug. 26, 1909. m. Aug. 27, 1854, Martin Stutler, b. Dec. 25, 1831, d. July 23, 1910. (See Stutler Families, p. 9);  
 viii Charles G., b. 1842;  
 ix Sarah. m. Green Stutler; x Priscilla.

## GENERATION:

- 6th 9 +xi LEAH HUGHES was born 1806. She married May 1820, Robert Stutler, born February 22, 1798, and died September 23, 1886, brother to Elias who married Nancy Hughes. They had six children: (See Robert Stutler, page 8.)
- 6th 10+xi STEPHEN J. HUGHES was born June 15, 1808, and died July 21, 1882. He married September 5, 1833, Mary Westfall, born December 5, 1807, and died August 30, 1894, the daughter of Joel, Jr. and — (White) Westfall. They had five children:
- 7th +i Allen Westfall, b. Aug. 13, 1834, d. Sept. 21, 1859, Henry Co., Mo. m. 1856, Mary Catherine Johnson, b. Mar. 25, 1838, d. Nov. 16, 1867, Harrison Co., W.Va.
- 8th i Wallace Byron, b. Oct. 12, 1857, d. Oct. 26, 1859;
- ii Allen Walter, b. June 22, 1860, d. Dallas, Tex., Unm.
- 7th +ii Houston Joel, m. Elizabeth Thornhill. Five children:
- 8th i Mary Eloise, b. Nov. 12, 1859. m. (1) Sept. 4, 1879, Loman Alfred Cottrell, b. July 16, 1856, d. July 3, 1896, (2) Dennis B. Martin;
- ii William Lincoln, b. July 24, 1861. m. Mar. 2, 1886, Flora Alice McDonald, b. Apr. 9, 1862, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Smith) McDonald.
- William's correspondence with Boyd Stutler, 1925-1927 has given us much of the Hughes history, and most of the tradition of Jonathan Hughes (See pp. 23-24);
- iii Sarah Evelyn, b. May 2, 1863. m. Mar. 9, 1882, Dorsey Scott Martin, b. July 5, 1851, d. Apr. 18, 1905;
- iv John Henry, b. June 5, 1866, d. Feb. 28, 1894. Unm.;
- v A. Carl. Letter to Boyd Stutler, dated May 11, 1915, has letterhead: "A. Carl Hughes, Lawyer, Weston, W.Va."
- 7th +iii Henry Fry, b. May 18, 1839, d. Mar. 15, 1907. m. Jan. 3, 1867, Virginia Hall. One child named:
- 8th i William Wellington, b. Apr. 8, 1873, d. 1925, Upshur Co. m. Nov. 12, 1913, Rosina Nelson, b. July 13, 1889, dau. of John R. and Rosina (Graham) Nelson, Texas. William Hughes was a distinguished lawyer and leader.
- 7th +iv Anderson H. One child named:
- 8th i Arthur Earl, b. Mar. 1, 1879. m. Apr. 26, 1914, Letha B. Tingler, b. Feb. 27, 1898.
- 7th +v Rachel Elizabeth. m. Peter T.L. Queen. One child named:
- 8th i Mary Aldena Queen. m. John C. Knight.<sup>8</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Reports of A. Carl Hughes, Weston, W.Va. (1915) and William L. Hughes, Jane Lew, W.Va. (1925-1927).

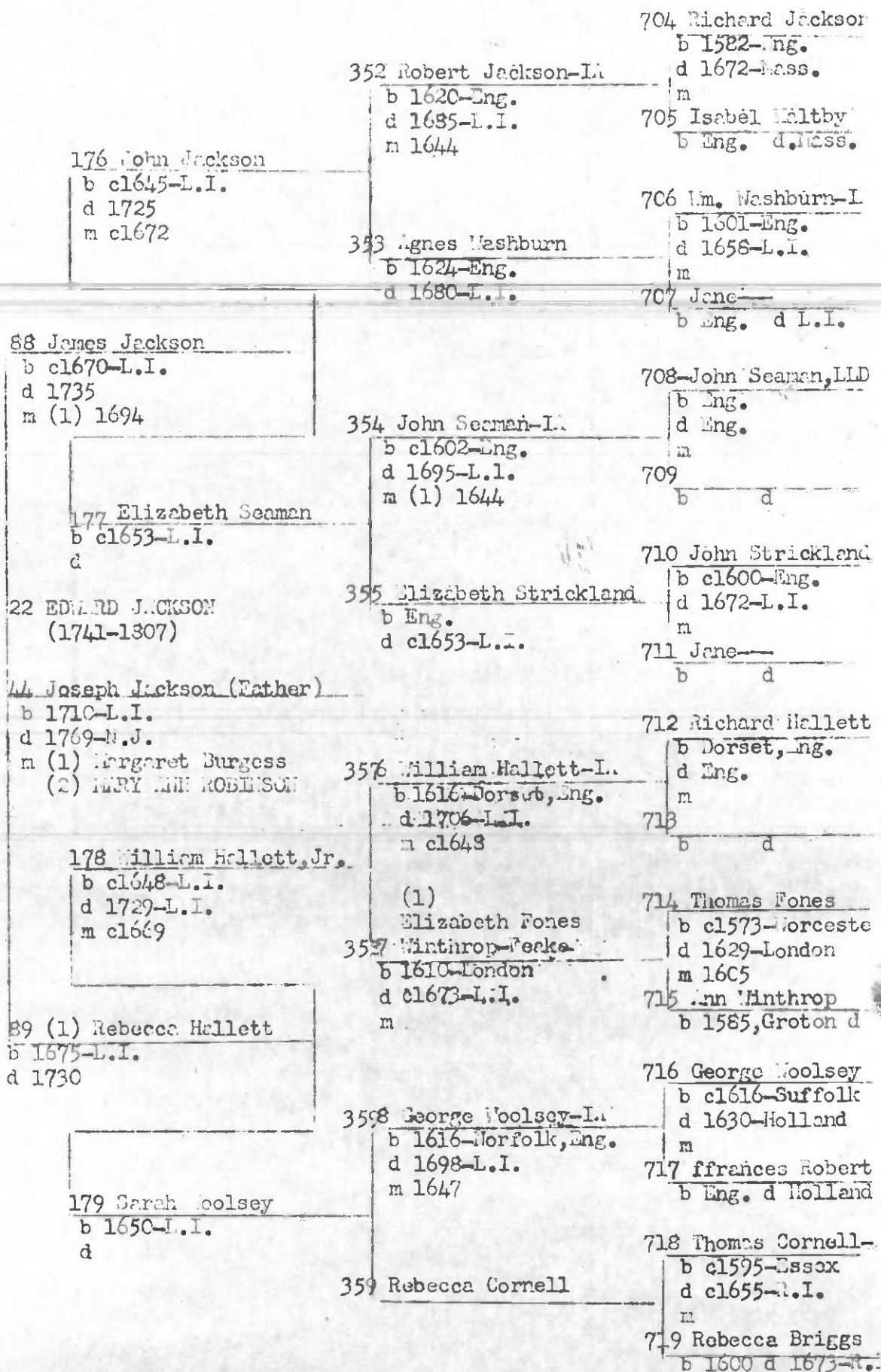
# Ancestral Chart 89

b= Born  
c=circa [About]  
d=died  
@=place

Chart no. 4

#.doubled  
=parents of lower.Dom.  
example.2 to 4  
22 to 44 etc.

#6  
Chart #3



## THE JACKSON FAMILY

The Jackson Family, allied to the Stutler and Hughes families, is so unique that it was written and distributed as a separate manuscript, by this compiler, in October 1967; bearing the title, "The Colonial Ancestors of Edward Jackson (1741-1807), Revolutionary War Soldier."

All of Edward Jackson's American ancestors came to New England within the years of the Winthrop Immigration--1630-36. They were from good middle-class families who owned land and a coat of arms. They were educated and kept excellent records according to their English traditions and customs.

The first English settlement in New Amsterdam was made at Hempstead, Long Island in 1644, by about twenty dissatisfied settlers from Massachusetts and Connecticut. At least seven of these families were ancestors of Edward Jackson--the first of this family to settle in West Virginia. His daughter, Sarah Abigail, married Jonathan Hughes, and their daughter, Nancy, married Elias Stutler. *and dau. Leah, married Robert Stutler.*

A Jackson family chart and a brief synopsis of the succeeding generations of this family is included here, to help you know and connect with the Stutler family.

*Desc to Corcoran-Switzer*

## GENERATION:

- 1st RICHARD JACKSON (704) was born about 1532 in England, and died June 22, 1672, in Southold, Massachusetts. His wife was Isabel Maltby. It is believed that he came to Massachusetts in 1630, with his wife and son, Robert; with the first Winthrop Fleet--ten vessels and about 900 persons.
- 2nd ROBERT JACKSON (352) (IA), <sup>1</sup> *thought* to be the son of Richard, was born at Scrooby, England in 1620, and died at Hempstead, Long Island, October 1685. He married 1644, Agnes Washburn, daughter of William (IA) and Jane Washburn. These families were leaders of the first group of settlers of Hempstead in 1644, under the Dutch rule. They had four children.
- 3rd JOHN JACKSON (176), Robert's eldest child, was born about 1645 in Hempstead, and died there in 1725. He married 1672, Elizabeth Seaman, born 1653, daughter of John (IA) and Elizabeth (Strickland) Seaman. (Elizabeth's father was John Strickland, IA.) John Jackson was a patentee of Hempstead and the largest landholder of Queens County. His leadership and superior ability made him the most prominent and distinguished member of this family. His records are preserved and will give his descendants access to any of the Colonial lineage societies. They had eight children.
- 4th JAMES JACKSON (88), third of John's children, was born about 1670 on Long Island, and died there in October 1735. He married (1) 1694, Rebecca Hallett, born August 31, 1675, at Hallett's Cove, and died April 12, 1730. In a few months James married (2) Abigail ---, for which he was chided at the monthly Quaker meeting. It surely was a matter of expediency, for Rebecca Hallett bore him twenty children. Only one died in infancy, and eighteen were living at the time of his death in 1735.

<sup>1</sup> Immigrant Ancestor.



## GENERATION:

Rebecca Hallett was the daughter of William, Jr. and Sarah (Woolsey) Hallett, of what is now Astoria, Long Island. William, Jr. was the son of Elizabeth (Fones) Winthrop-Feake (IA) and her third husband, William Hallett (IA). Elizabeth's mother, Ann Winthrop, was sister to Governor John Winthrop. Elizabeth married her first cousin, Henry Winthrop, who was drowned the next day after he came to Massachusetts. She then married (2) the wealthy and kindly, but finally insane, Robert Feake, whom she shockingly divorced under the Dutch law, and married (3) William Hallett, six years her junior.

Her life and adventures as a rebellious Puritan, in England and in America, is the subject of Anya Seton's best-seller of 1958, The Winthrop Woman.

5th

JOSEPH JACKSON (44), the thirteenth child of James, was born February 9, 1710, Long Island, and died 1769 at Rockaway, New Jersey. He married (1) 1728, Margaret Burgess, who had two children and died. He then married (2) 1737, Mary Ann Robinson, who had ten children, outlived him, married Deacon Garrigus, and died at Rockaway in 1793.

6th

EDWARD JACKSON (22), fifth child of Joseph and Mary Ann, was born at Rockaway 1741, and died June 1807 on Freeman's Creek, Harrison County, Virginia. He married 1762, Martha Miller, of New Jersey.

Edward Jackson enlisted with Washington's Virginia Militia on August 13, 1776, and it is said that he "crossed the Delaware" with him on the historic night of December 26, 1776. He fought with the Virginians all through the Revolution, and, with his young son, Stephen, was wounded at the Battle of Yorktown.

We assume that Edward and young Stephen were issued bounty land for their part in the Revolutionary War. This was patented, for the most part, west of the Alleghenies—now West Virginia. They settled on Brown's Creek in Harrison County about 1792.

Thomas (Stonewall) Jackson was born near this place, but the two families are in no way related.

7th

SARAH ABIGAIL JACKSON (11), second child of Edward and Martha Jackson, was born 1765 in New Jersey, and died July 1, 1842, in Harrison County, Virginia. She married the Revolutionary War soldier Jonathan Hughes, in 1785, and they had thirteen children. (See Hughes family, page 24.)

8th

NANCY HUGHES (5), eldest child of Sarah Abigail and Jonathan Hughes, was born 1787, Wilkes County, North Carolina, and died 1838-40, Harrison County, Virginia. She married January 18, 1816, Elias Stutler, born 1786, and died October 17, 1870, in Harrison County. He was the eldest son of John, Jr. and Sarah Stutler. They had twelve children. (See Stutler family, page 3.)

NANCY HUGHES is the link that connects the STUTLER-HUGHES-JACKSON families of West Virginia.

LEAH HUGHES, is the link that connects the Swisher-Stutler-Jackson-Romine with Phoebe Stutler-Dennis Carder... John C Romine to Susannah Romine-Richard C Swisher....



# Genealogy Index

## A

- A L Romine, 62  
A Romine, 72  
Aaron, 93-94, 120  
Abigail, 54, 60, 67-68, 70, 103, 105, 111-114, 120-121, 125  
Abigail Romine, 60, 68, 70  
Abraham, 10, 56-57, 62, 80, 83, 103  
Abraham Westervelt, 57  
Abram, 118  
Adam, 8, 101, 110, 114  
Adams, 25, 52  
Adrian, 61  
Agnietje, 61  
Akerman, 61, 66  
Albeit, 18  
Albert, 18, 49, 61, 66, 105, 121  
Albert Claesen Romeyn, 61  
Albert Romeyn, 61  
Alberts, 59  
Alexander, 21, 104, 116, 118  
Alexander,, 118  
Alfred, 122  
Alice, 30, 122  
Allen, 59, 122  
Alonzo, 105  
Alta, 25, 29, 35, 90  
Amanda, 1-3, 5-6, 9, 22-25, 29, 49, 53, 55, 58, 72, 90, 103-105  
Amanda Romine, 72  
Amos, 30  
Amy, 5, 10, 18, 20-21, 105  
An, 1-2, 8, 10, 12, 14, 16, 19-20, 28-29, 35, 39-43, 48-49, 52, 55-57, 59-60, 63, 67-72, 74, 79, 81-83, 85, 87, 89, 95, 99, 101-102, 107-108, 113, 117-118, 121  
Anderson, 8, 121-122  
Andrew, 46-47, 102, 105  
Angenietje, 61  
Ann, 8, 22, 41, 49, 52, 59, 61, 66, 68, 70, 89, 92-94, 97, 103, 114, 116, 118, 120-121, 125  
Ann Romine, 68, 70  
Anna, 5-6, 9, 11-12, 20, 27, 36, 40-41, 44-45, 48-49, 53-54, 72, 92  
Anna Romine, 5-6, 49, 72  
Anne, 5, 13, 23, 26, 33, 54-55  
Anne Romine, 5, 23  
Annetje, 1, 59, 61-62, 66, 75-80  
Annetje Romeyn, 1  
Annie, 72  
Anthony, 49, 66  
Arch, 29  
Archibald, 116  
Aris, 87  
Arsdale, 82  
Art, 10, 20  
Arthur, 23, 25, 85, 122  
Asa, 20  
Atkinson, 94  
Atkinson,, 94

# B

B, *2-31, 33-38, 40-52, 54-57, 59-65, 67-72, 74, 76, 80, 82-85, 88-93, 95-99, 101-114, 116, 118-124*  
 Bailey, *17, 29-31, 50-51*  
 Baker, *25, 54, 75-76*  
 Barbara, *22, 45, 103*  
 Barnabas Curtis, *68*  
 Barnes, *23*  
 Bates, *23*  
 Be, *2, 5-6, 8, 10-11, 13-18, 23, 28-29, 33, 37-40, 43-49, 52, 54-57, 59-63, 65-72, 75-77, 79, 81-83, 85-88, 91, 93, 96, 99-101, 108-109, 111-113, 117, 119-120*  
 Bedford, *6*  
 Beekman, *56*  
 Beet, *95*  
 Benjamin, *62, 64, 80, 108*  
 Benjamin Franklin, *108*  
 Benjamin Romeyn, *62*  
 Benjamin Romine, *64*  
 Bennett, *1, 11, 49, 64, 104*  
 Bennett,, *104*  
 Benson, *50, 72, 104*  
 Bergen, *57, 61-64*  
 Bernice, *26*  
 Bertha, *30, 45, 55, 91*  
 Bertha A, *91*  
 Betty, *22, 25, 29, 46-47, 91, 97, 106*  
 Beulah, *90*  
 Bill, *48*  
 Bonnie, *23*  
 Boyd, *8, 32, 40-42, 72, 99, 102-103, 107-108, 113-114, 122*  
 Brenda, *90*  
 Brent, *29, 41*  
 Brown, *20, 85, 95, 125*  
 Bruce, *8, 20, 29-30, 72, 91*  
 Burke, *11*  
 bush, *18*  
 Butcher, *118*

# C

C, *1-3, 5-31, 33-51, 53-65, 67-74, 76-77, 79-80, 82-88, 90-93, 95-96, 98-101, 103, 106-107, 109-110, 114, 116-119, 121-125*  
 C Romine, *55*  
 Cal, *36, 39*  
 Calvin, *6, 9, 13, 20, 24*  
 Calvin Romine, *6*  
 Camp, *48, 50, 55, 63*  
 Campbell, *21*  
 Carl, *114, 122*  
 Carol, *25, 91*  
 Carolyn, *105*  
 Carrie, *23*  
 Carter, *9, 53, 55, 92-93, 95*  
 Casparus, *61*  
 Catharine, *81*  
 Catherine, *10, 20, 47, 54, 61-62, 66, 80, 121-122*  
 Catrina, *61*  
 Charles, *10, 20, 22, 25-27, 29-31, 52, 62, 90, 93, 107, 120-121*  
 Charles E, *30*  
 Charles R, *25, 27, 31*  
 Christian, *94*  
 Christine, *61*  
 Christopher, *18, 30, 61, 90-91, 100, 104, 114*  
 Chrystintie Romeyn, *66*  
 Claas, *9, 59, 66, 76-77*  
 Claas Romeyn, *59, 66*  
 Claes, *59-62, 66*  
 Claes Romeyn, *60-62*  
 Clarence, *23, 25*  
 Clark, *29, 104*  
 Claude, *30*  
 Clifford, *38*  
 Clint, *3*  
 Clinton, *1, 5, 10, 23, 33, 43, 59*  
 Clyde, *29, 91*  
 Columbus, *16, 21, 30*

Con, 7, 14, 60  
Conner, 95  
Conrad, 23, 49, 87, 105  
Cook, 83, 113  
Cooper, 30  
Cor, 35, 56  
Cora, 22, 91, 104  
Cornelia, 63  
Cornells, 62, 76–77, 79  
Corp, 44  
Cox, 22, 29–30, 55  
Cross, 94  
Curtis, 68

## D

d, 2–31, 33–57, 59–65, 67–74, 76–77, 80–88,  
90–96, 98–112, 114, 116, 118, 120–125  
D Romine, 53  
Dallas, 26, 29–30, 122  
Daniel, 27, 49, 61, 66, 87, 99–100, 117  
Daniel Akerman, 61, 66  
Daniel Claesen, 61  
Daniel Claesen Romeyn, 61  
Daniel Romeyn, 61  
David, 21–22, 25, 27, 29–30, 41–42, 49, 52,  
54, 61, 81, 87, 100, 108, 119–121  
David Romeyn, 61  
David Smith, 52  
Davis, 90, 94, 114, 117, 119, 121  
Davis,, 114, 119, 121  
Day, 1, 5, 24–25, 35, 41, 50, 55, 60, 62, 64,  
66–67, 69–70, 81, 84–85, 92, 94, 99, 109,  
111–112, 125  
De, 1, 6, 10, 56, 59, 92  
Deborah, 120  
Demarest, 61  
Dennis, 1, 3, 6, 9, 29, 49, 51, 90, 98, 105,  
122  
der, 3, 56, 90  
DeWitt, 21

Dianne, 46–47  
die, 69  
Dixon, 52  
Donald, 22  
Dora, 90, 120  
Dorcas, 20  
Dorothy, 22–23, 27, 92  
Du, 3, 35  
Duncan, 21  
Dyck, 61

## E

E, 1–10, 12–92, 95–96, 98–110, 113–114,  
116–119, 121–125  
Earl, 26, 33, 122  
Earnest, 25  
Ebenezer, 49  
Edith, 23, 30, 120  
Edward, 8, 23, 25, 29–30, 66, 98, 100, 105,  
111–112, 124–125  
Edward Nicholson, 30  
Eleanor, 29  
Eli, 61  
Elias, 100–101, 103, 105, 108, 113–114,  
117–119, 122, 125  
Elisabeth, 92, 114  
Eliza, 9, 27, 30  
Elizabeth, 1, 3, 6, 12, 17–18, 23, 26–27, 30,  
61, 68, 70, 72, 80–81, 84, 94, 104, 114,  
117–118, 120–122, 124–125  
Elizabeth Brodhead, 80  
Elizabeth Outwater, 1  
Elizabeth Romine, 68, 70  
Elizabeth Smith, 121  
Ellen, 16, 90, 117  
Elsie, 90  
Emily, 17, 49, 105  
Emma, 21, 27, 30, 41, 44, 53, 72  
Emma Romine, 72  
Ernest, 22–23, 25, 29



Es, 10, 38, 46, 71, 77, 106, 110  
Esther, 25, 68  
Esther Romine, 68  
Etta, 26  
Eugene, 1, 35, 48  
Eva, 27, 54  
Evans, 108  
Evelyn, 45, 122  
Everett, 25  
Everett M, 25  
Evert, 91

## F

F, 1-3, 5-57, 59-74, 76-78, 80-92, 95-114,  
116, 119, 121, 123-125  
F Romine, 71  
Fannie, 72, 92  
Farmer, 5-6, 17, 25-26, 49, 56, 69, 72, 83,  
90-91  
Faye, 37  
Field, 48, 56  
Fish, 84  
Flora, 122  
Florence, 72, 120  
Florence Romine, 72  
Fonda, 62  
Forrest, 50  
fort, 62-63, 83, 101, 108, 113  
Foster, 119  
Frances, 5, 20-21, 30, 37, 71-72, 92  
Frances R, 71  
Francis, 66, 68, 70, 80, 89  
Frank, 27, 44, 49, 55, 96  
Frank E, 55  
Franklin, 18, 20, 93, 108  
Fred, 22, 25, 28-29  
Frederick, 63-65, 67-68, 81, 95, 101-102,  
108

## G

G, 2-3, 5-10, 13-51, 53-57, 59-73, 76, 78,  
80-85, 87, 89-92, 94-100, 102-103, 107,  
109-113, 116, 118, 121, 125  
G Romine, 60, 83-84  
Geertje, 61  
General Andrew Lewis, 102  
Geneva, 29-30, 63  
George, 8, 16, 18, 21-27, 29-30, 55, 66,  
90-91, 95, 100, 105, 109, 113, 117-118,  
123  
George W, 22, 90-91, 118  
George W., 91  
George Washington, 8, 100, 105  
Georgia, 11, 100, 113  
Gerald, 22  
Gertrude, 24-25, 30, 61, 66  
Giles, 65  
Gladys, 9, 29, 45, 88  
Goldie, 24-25  
good, 14, 16, 36, 55, 85-86, 92, 100, 104,  
109, 124  
Grace, 29, 90-91, 117-118  
Grayson, 65  
Grietje, 61, 74  
Guest, 107

## H

H, 2-9, 11-22, 24-77, 79-86, 88, 90-92,  
94-101, 103-107, 109-112, 114, 116,  
118, 120-125  
H R Romine, 11  
H Romine, 72  
Hall, 50, 54, 74-75, 77-78, 117, 122  
Hamilton, 113  
Hannah, 57, 80, 103, 111-112, 114, 121

Hannah Austin, *80*  
 Hans, *14*  
 Hard, *33, 55*  
 Harold, *22, 27, 105*  
 Harris, *22, 49, 120*  
 Harrison, *4–8, 17–19, 21, 26, 29, 33, 46–47, 49–50, 54–55, 63–65, 68, 72, 90–92, 94, 96, 98, 101–105, 111–114, 117, 122, 125*  
 Harry, *29, 40–41*  
 Has, *6–7, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 28–29, 37, 40, 43–45, 47–49, 52, 54, 59–60, 62–63, 67, 69, 71, 74, 76, 78, 80–81, 84, 86–88, 91–92, 99–100, 122*  
 Hattie, *30*  
 Hazel, *22*  
 Helen, *29, 66*  
 Hellen, *27*  
 Hendrick, *56–57, 61, 66, 76, 113*  
 Hendrick Asuerus, *76*  
 Hendrick Van Giesen, *61, 66*  
 Henry, *14, 26, 38, 45–46, 66–67, 72, 87, 104, 119, 122, 125*  
 Herman, *23*  
 Hey, *19, 50*  
 Heyltje, *66*  
 Hilda, *30, 105*  
 Hiram, *62, 104*  
 hof, *56*  
 Home, *17–18, 33, 35, 39–41, 44–45, 50, 55–56, 72, 77, 86, 108–109, 113–114*  
 Howard, *27, 72, 103*  
 Hugh, *8, 98, 103, 107–109, 111–112, 120*  
 Hunt, *99*  
 Hurst, *38*

## I

I, *1–114, 116–125*  
 Ida, *38, 121*  
 India, *79*  
 Infant, *68, 72*

Ira, *25, 30, 48*  
 Isaac, *3–5, 16–18, 49, 61, 68, 72, 80, 90–91, 102–103, 120*  
 Isaac Romine, *68*  
 Isabel, *1, 123*  
 Isabella, *1, 59*  
 Isaiah Romine, *68, 70*  
 Israel, *87*  
 Iva, *104*

## J

J, *2–3, 5–7, 9, 11–12, 14–22, 24–29, 31–40, 43–48, 51–53, 55–57, 60–62, 64–80, 82, 85, 87–92, 94–99, 101, 103–111, 113–114, 116–118, 121–125*  
 J.D., *40*  
 Jacob, *15–16, 18, 25–26, 48, 52, 54, 87, 93, 110–112, 114, 118*  
 Jacobus, *62*  
 Jacobus Romeyn, *62*  
 Jam, *49*  
 James, *8–9, 17, 22, 25–27, 30–31, 35–37, 49, 53–55, 59, 62, 64, 68, 70–72, 83–84, 90–92, 95, 102, 104–105, 111–112, 118–123, 125*  
 James Baker, *54*  
 James D Romine, *53*  
 James G Romine, *83–84*  
 James L, *55*  
 James M, *17, 119*  
 James R, *25*  
 James Richard, *37*  
 James Romine, *9, 72*  
 James T Romine, *71*  
 James W., *91*  
 Jan, *1, 6, 16–18, 27, 29–30, 33–34, 38, 46–48, 52, 56, 59–61, 66, 72, 74, 76, 82, 85, 90, 92, 103–105, 114, 119–122*  
 Jan Romeyn, *59, 61*  
 Jane, *4, 7, 18–21, 25, 27, 30, 41, 61, 66, 90,*

107–108, 113–114, 118–119, 121–123  
 Jane Thompson, 27  
 Jannetje Romeyn, 82  
 Jans, 56, 61  
 Janse, 59, 62  
 Jansen, 61, 66, 74–77, 79  
 Jasper, 80  
 Jean, 1, 22, 24–25, 29, 32, 42, 48, 88, 97, 106  
 Jenkins, 70, 105  
 Jennie, 30  
 Jennings, 23  
 Jenny, 27  
 Jeremiah, 18, 62, 68, 70, 120  
 Jeremiah Curie, 18  
 Jeremiah McVeigh, 68, 70  
 Jerry, 22  
 Jesse, 22, 90, 100, 107–109, 116–119  
 Jim, 26, 36–38, 97  
 Joan, 25  
 Job, 42, 44, 119–120  
 Joe, 17, 22, 41–42, 97, 106  
 Johanes, 61, 66  
 John, 1, 3–9, 11–14, 16–26, 29–30, 49–50, 52, 54–55, 58–64, 66–72, 80, 83–84, 87, 89, 91–95, 98–105, 108–109, 113–114, 116, 119–120, 122–123, 125  
 John C Romine, 55  
 John Calvin Romine, 6  
 John COOK, 113  
 John Dawson, 18  
 John H, 13  
 John L, 116  
 John Romeyn, 61–62  
 John Romine, 6, 9, 60–61, 64, 67–70, 72  
 John S, 8, 21, 50, 72, 123  
 John Smith, 8, 17  
 John Southard, 70  
 John Sutton, 25  
 John T, 62  
 John Taylor, 102  
 John W, 1, 6, 9, 11–12, 60, 62, 68, 71–72, 84  
 John W Romine, 6, 9, 11, 60, 68, 84  
 Johnson, 94, 121–122

Jonathan, 1, 7, 61, 70, 98–100, 103, 105, 107–108, 111–114, 117, 119–122, 125  
 Jonathan Romine, 70  
 Joost, 66  
 Jos, 68  
 Joseph, 8, 17, 21, 25, 40–42, 47, 51–52, 54–55, 63, 68–71, 89–91, 94, 120, 125  
 Joseph WEST, 68–70  
 Joshua, 102  
 Judith, 92  
 June, 3, 5–6, 16–17, 21, 30, 33–34, 38, 40–42, 45, 47, 50, 64, 72, 75, 78–81, 89–91, 94, 103–105, 109, 113–114, 119, 121–122, 125  
 Jurianse, 61

## K

K, 1, 5, 7, 12–15, 17–22, 24–27, 29, 32–40, 43, 46–48, 50–57, 59–65, 67, 69, 71–73, 76, 80, 82–84, 87, 89–93, 95–97, 103, 106, 108–110, 116, 118, 121, 123–125  
 Kate, 105, 119  
 Katherine, 46  
 Kenneth, 36  
 King, 13, 16, 107, 109, 120  
 Kip, 61  
 Klaes, 61  
 Klaes Romeyn, 61

## L

L, 1–114, 116–125  
 L Romine, 53, 62, 71–72  
 Lametje, 80  
 land, 14, 16, 18, 36, 50, 52, 56, 62–63, 66, 69, 82, 85, 89, 95, 99–102, 107, 109–110,

116, 123, 125

Larry, 97

Laura, 28, 55, 91

Lea, 18, 65

Lee, 35–39, 44–45, 65

Lemuel, 105

Leona, 40, 42

Leslie, 30

Lester, 26

Lewis, 3–9, 13, 16–21, 25, 30, 42, 49–50, 52,  
60, 68, 72, 90, 100, 102, 110, 119

Lillie, 21

Linda, 22, 29, 91

Loren, 28

Lorenzo, 17

Loretta, 24–25

Lot, 69

Louis, 16, 21, 29, 54, 68

Louisa, 119

Louise, 22, 30, 46–47

Loyd, 25

Lucinda, 49, 94, 105, 117–118

Lucretia, 17

Lucy, 30, 95–96, 104

Luther, 13, 22–23

Lydia, 20, 27, 61, 66

Lydia Demarest, 61

Lysbeth, 62

## M

M, 2–9, 11–46, 48–49, 51–58, 60–63, 65, 67,  
69, 71–72, 74, 77, 80–86, 88–97, 99, 101,  
103–112, 114, 116–125

M., 14, 20, 29–31, 33, 40, 85, 92–95,  
103–106, 112, 114, 116–122

Mable, 33

Madison, 91

Marcus, 60

Margaret, 8, 10, 17–18, 20, 23–25, 27,  
29–30, 59, 61, 66, 74, 80, 103–105, 117,

119, 125

Maria, 16–17, 83

Marian, 17

Marie, 46–47

Marshall, 20

Martha, 1, 8, 25, 29, 49–50, 53–54, 68,  
70–72, 90, 98, 108, 111–112, 114,  
118–119, 121, 125

Martha Jane, 90

Martha Romine, 68

Martin, 16–17, 22, 25, 27, 33, 121–122

Marvin, 20, 28, 30, 38–39, 97

Mary, 3–4, 6–8, 16–18, 20–23, 25, 27, 29–30,  
52, 54–55, 66, 68, 70, 80, 90–95, 101,  
103–105, 111–112, 114, 116–120, 122,  
125

Mary A, 27

Mary Anderson, 8

Mary Ann, 8, 22, 103, 116, 125

Mary E, 55, 90, 104

Mary E., 104

Mary Elizabeth, 17

Mary Ellen, 16

Mary H, 70

Mary Jane, 4, 27, 30, 90

Mary L, 90

Mary Romine, 68

Mary S, 7

Mary Smith, 3–4, 18, 21

Mary White, 29

Mason, 65, 95

Matilda, 30

Matthew, 105

Mattie, 55, 120

May, 3, 8, 14–15, 18, 22–23, 25, 29–30,  
35–36, 41, 43, 46–48, 50, 52, 54–56,  
59–62, 64, 67–69, 71–72, 81, 83, 90–92,  
94–95, 101–102, 104–105, 107–109, 114,  
118, 121–122

McDonald, 122

Melissa, 104, 121

Melissa Jane, 121

Melvin, 3, 23, 30

Michael, 14, 27, 41, 47, 105, 117

Mildred, 9, 29, 33, 59, 68, 82  
Miller, 8, 17, 64, 85, 98, 111–112  
Minerva, 21, 121  
Minnie, 1, 9, 18, 21, 32, 40–42, 54, 72, 90,  
104, 106, 114, 121  
Minnie E, 121  
Missouri, 64, 83, 92  
Mitchell, 105, 117  
Mo, 60, 67, 83, 98, 101, 104, 110, 122  
Monmouth, 59  
Monroe, 29, 65  
Moore, 118  
Morgan, 7, 9, 26, 54–55, 65, 109, 117  
Morris, 21, 49  
Morrison, 30  
Moses, 121  
Murphy, 22, 54  
Myrl, 22

## N

N, 1–3, 5–77, 79–92, 94–110, 112–114,  
116–121, 123–125  
N Romine, 2, 72  
N W Romine, 71  
N.J, 61–62, 64, 98  
N.Y, 8, 61–62, 80  
Nancy, 26, 49, 72, 93–95, 103–105, 108,  
114, 118, 122, 125  
Naomi, 23  
Nathan, 107  
Neeltje, 75–80  
Nelson, 122  
Nes, 35, 38  
Nich, 29  
Nicholas, 1, 14, 16, 59, 61–62, 65–66, 80  
Nicholas Romeyn, 1, 62  
Nichols, 24–25  
Nicholson, 1, 5–6, 9, 11, 22, 25, 27–31  
Noah, 49

Noe, 22  
Nora, 25, 55

## O

O, 1–65, 67–74, 76–77, 80, 82–92, 95–99,  
101–104, 107, 109–110, 116, 121,  
123–125  
O R Romine, 74  
Ohio, 10, 13, 16, 21, 27, 33, 46–47, 49, 55,  
60, 72, 83, 90–91, 101, 111–113, 119  
Ol, 22, 27, 71  
Olive, 17, 104  
Orville, 30  
Osseltjen, 61  
Osseltjen Casparus Westervelt, 61

## P

P, 2–3, 5–9, 11–22, 24–41, 43–45, 47–49,  
51–57, 60–63, 65–67, 69–74, 76, 80, 82,  
84–85, 87–95, 97–99, 101–104, 106–107,  
109–110, 116, 121, 124  
Paramus, 59  
Parkersburg, 63–64, 108  
Parsons, 102  
Passaic, 63  
Pat, 85, 106  
Patrick, 47  
Paul, 1, 9, 18, 22–23, 25, 43, 47, 90,  
105–107, 109, 117  
Pauline, 1, 25, 32, 44–45, 90, 106  
Pearl, 24, 28–30, 75  
Perry Romine, 59  
Peter, 1, 6, 9, 16–18, 21, 25, 52, 57, 59–62,  
66–71, 80, 103, 122  
Peter Romeyn, 1



PETER ROMINE, 67  
Peter Romine, 9, 60, 67–70  
Peter Romine, 9, 60, 67–70  
Petrus, 61, 66  
Philip, 14, 30, 105  
Phoebe, 1, 3, 6, 9, 49, 51, 72, 98, 105, 125  
Pieter, 77, 79  
Pieter Tonneman, 77, 79  
Polly, 30, 120  
Prince, 13, 59

## Q

Q, 7–8, 12–16, 19, 26–27, 31, 35, 38, 40, 43,  
51, 54, 56, 65, 71, 77, 81–82, 91, 96,  
101, 109, 121, 123, 125

## R

R, 1–74, 76–80, 82–92, 95–112, 114, 116,  
118–119, 121–125  
R Romine, 11, 74  
R. C, 106  
Rachael Romine, 70  
Rachel, 18, 54, 62, 68, 114, 118, 120, 122  
Rachel Elizabeth, 122  
Rachel Romine, 68  
Ralph, 22, 47, 61, 66, 91, 105  
Randolph, 49, 65, 95, 102, 121  
Ransom, 84  
Ray, 23, 25–26, 38, 66, 69, 92  
Raymond, 23  
Rebecca, 1, 21, 28–29, 68, 70, 94, 103–105,  
114, 116–117, 120, 123, 125  
Rebecca Romine, 68, 70  
Rebeckah Romine, 70  
Reed, 17, 29–31, 51, 54, 68–69

Regina, 46–47  
Reuben, 23–25, 95  
Rhonda, 28  
Rich, 62–63, 82, 85  
Richard, 1, 3, 5–6, 9, 11–12, 18, 22–23,  
28–29, 33–34, 36–37, 39, 41, 43–44, 46,  
49, 57, 59, 66, 72, 85, 104, 123, 125  
Richard C, 1, 5–6, 9, 11–12, 18, 29, 33, 36,  
39, 44, 46, 49, 72, 125  
Richard M, 9, 85  
Riker, 56–57  
rm, 31  
Robert, 1, 3–4, 20–22, 25, 27–30, 44–45, 53,  
55, 72, 89–92, 94, 98, 105, 113–114,  
116–117, 122–125  
Robert Johnson, 94  
Robert L Romine, 53, 72  
Robert Lowther, 116–117  
Robert M, 20, 22  
Robert S, 3, 72  
Roelof, 57, 61, 66  
Roland, 105  
Romain, 62  
Romaine, 59  
Romaines, 59  
Romayne, 11  
Romein, 74  
Romeyn, 1, 9, 59–62, 66–67, 74–77, 79–80,  
82  
Romine, 1–3, 5–6, 9, 11–13, 23, 33, 36,  
40–41, 44, 46, 49, 53–55, 57, 59–64,  
66–72, 74, 80–84, 125  
Romines, 59–60  
Roosevelt, 56  
Rose, 27, 63, 85  
Roy, 1, 22–23, 25  
Ruby, 30, 47, 104  
Rufus, 20, 90  
Russell, 28, 64–65  
Ruth, 23, 30, 55, 105  
Rynier, 61

# S

S, *1-3, 5-104, 106-114, 116-125*  
 S Romine, *53, 59*  
 Sally, *16*  
 Samuel, *27, 54, 61, 63-64, 66, 68, 70, 72, 80, 87, 99, 103-104, 114, 118-119*  
 Samuel Romeyn, *61, 66*  
 Samuel Romine, *63-64*  
 Sandra, *91*  
 Sanford, *24-25, 49, 89, 92-93*  
 Sara, *20, 89*  
 Sarah, *1, 7, 9, 26-27, 30, 32, 46-47, 49, 52, 54, 67-70, 89-91, 93-94, 98, 101, 103, 105, 108, 111-114, 117-123, 125*  
 Sarah A, *27, 98*  
 Sarah A., *27*  
 Sarah E, *90, 105*  
 Sarah Romine, *67-68, 70*  
 Schuyler, *86-87*  
 Scott, *21, 47, 49, 61, 122*  
 Secretary, *87, 114*  
 sen, *80*  
 Shirley, *22*  
 Silas, *30, 52, 105*  
 Simmons, *61, 81*  
 Simon, *56, 59, 74, 103*  
 Simpson, *35*  
 Smith, *3-4, 8, 17-18, 21-22, 25, 38, 52, 94, 104, 121-122*  
 Solomon, *44*  
 Sophia, *61*  
 St, *2, 8, 27, 51, 83, 85, 89, 93, 108*  
 Staats, *118*  
 Stagge, *61*  
 States, *33, 35, 42-43, 45, 48, 59, 108, 111-112*  
 Statesman, *20*  
 Stephen, *21, 23, 69, 113-114, 121-122, 125*  
 Stewart, *30, 120*  
 Stoffel, *74*  
 Story, *52, 59, 100-101, 108*

Stout, *121*  
 Strong, *54, 85, 100*  
 Styntie, *59*  
 Sue, *85*  
 Susan, *17-19, 30, 49, 90, 105, 111-112, 116-117, 119*  
 Susanna, *62, 70, 72*  
 Susanna Romine, *70*  
 Susannah, *1, 4, 8, 18, 21, 25, 46, 52, 59, 68, 96, 98, 111-112, 118-120, 125*  
 Susannah Romine, *1, 46, 59, 68, 125*  
 Susannah Smith, *21*  
 Suydam, *57*  
 Symon, *61, 74-77, 79, 82*  
 Symon Jansen Romeyn, *61, 74-77, 79*

# T

T, *1-10, 12-114, 116-119, 121-125*  
 T H Romine, *72*  
 T Romine, *71*  
 Tabitha, *4, 49*  
 Taylor, *49, 89, 92, 102*  
 ter, *21, 60, 109*  
 Terhune, *59-60*  
 Terry, *1, 25, 33, 47-48, 106*  
 Teunis, *80*  
 Texas, *20, 42, 122*  
 Thelma, *22, 25-26, 90*  
 Theodorus, *61*  
 Thomas, *1, 3-4, 6-7, 17-18, 20-22, 49-50, 59, 62, 64, 68, 80, 94, 100-101, 107-109, 113, 116-120, 123, 125*  
 Thomas de, *1, 6, 59*  
 Thomas E, *20*  
 Thomas Hammond, *50*  
 Thomas Hughes, *100, 107-109, 116-118, 120*  
 Thompson, *27*  
 Thornton, *95*  
 tie, *93*

Tillman, 23  
Timothy, 47  
Titus, 31  
Tom, 38  
ton, 14–15, 24, 35, 56, 82, 97  
Tonneman, 77, 79  
Tucker, 102  
Turner, 117

## U

U, 1–3, 5–9, 13–22, 24–46, 48–51, 53–57,  
60–65, 67–75, 80, 82–91, 95–102,  
104–107, 109–111, 113–114, 116, 118,  
121, 123–125  
Union, 25, 28, 36, 38, 41, 46, 52, 68, 90–91,  
99, 113  
Unknown, 50, 68, 90

## V

V, 2–8, 12–31, 33–41, 43–51, 53–65, 67–74,  
76–77, 80, 82–84, 86–91, 93–98,  
100–101, 103–107, 109–112, 114, 116–125  
V., 15, 90, 97  
Van, 1, 34, 56–57, 61–62, 66, 80–82, 121  
Vera, 72  
Vera Romine, 72  
Vernon, 119  
Violet, 22  
Virginia, 1, 5–6, 8, 12, 14, 17–18, 21–22, 30,  
33, 40–41, 43–47, 50, 52, 54, 57, 60,  
63–64, 67–68, 70, 83–84, 89–90, 92–94,  
99–103, 105, 107–114, 117–118, 120,  
122, 125  
Virginia HALL, 122  
Vol, 61, 64, 66, 80, 82, 93, 108

Von Romine, 72  
Vreeland, 62  
Vries, 56

## W

W, 1–9, 11–22, 24–41, 43–45, 47–57, 60–65,  
67–74, 76–77, 79–102, 104–114, 116,  
118, 120–125  
W Romine, 3, 6, 9, 11, 60, 68, 71, 84  
Wales, 8, 108  
Walker, 55  
Wall, 85  
Walter, 25, 29, 90, 122  
Warren, 26, 29  
Washington, 8, 35, 47, 54, 56, 63, 85, 93,  
100, 103, 105, 109, 113, 125  
Water, 50  
Waters, 50, 107  
Wayne, 29, 45  
Webb, 20  
Wells, 105  
West, 1–2, 5–6, 17–18, 21, 25–26, 28–31,  
33–35, 38, 40, 43–50, 52, 54–55, 59–60,  
63, 65, 67–70, 72, 79, 84, 90–91,  
100–102, 105, 107–109, 111–114,  
116–119, 124–125  
Western, 2, 6, 19, 26, 48, 54, 60, 63, 68, 86,  
99–100, 102, 108, 117  
Westervelt, 57, 61  
White, 27–29, 49–50, 75, 82, 111–112, 118,  
122  
Will, 59, 66, 69–70, 92, 96, 107–109, 111, 125  
William, 8, 20–21, 24–25, 27, 29–30, 44–45,  
48–50, 55, 63–64, 68, 70, 89, 91, 93, 96,  
100–101, 104–105, 107–114, 117–118,  
120–122, 125  
William A, 93  
William B, 101  
William Burton, 104  
William C, 44

William Davis, 114  
William F, 21  
William Francis, 68, 70  
William H, 30, 50  
William J, 48, 55  
William P, 104  
Williams, 102  
Williamson, 48  
Willie, 22  
Wills, 9, 64, 66, 92–93, 107  
Wilson, 20–21, 26, 33, 49, 72  
Wit, 29, 89, 94, 102  
Wm, 1, 27, 51, 54, 91, 114  
Wolf, 89, 118  
Wood, 54, 63–65, 68, 95  
Woods, 16, 117  
Wynkoop, 56

## Y

Y, 2–3, 5–11, 13–20, 22–29, 31, 33–46,  
49–65, 67–72, 74, 76–77, 79–80, 82–85,  
88–92, 95–97, 99, 101, 104, 106–107,  
109–110, 114, 116, 121, 123–125  
Young, 6, 20, 30, 33, 35, 37, 42–45, 47–48,  
50–51, 57, 84, 88, 113–114, 125

## Z

Zachariah, 30  
Zimmerman, 95  
Zutphen, 57